THE HIDDEN TRUTH

(Revelation Knowledge About God)

By

MORIS KOFI ODubO

Gospel Deliverance Mission,
15 Okomoko Street
D/Line Port Harcourt

#18 Mere Street
Box 2998, Owerri
Imo State, Nigeria

Published in Nigerian by: Civincs Publishers

Copyright (c) 2003 Moris Kofi O Dubo

ISBN 978-36356-1-1
All Right Reserved.

This book may not be reproduced in part or in full, or stored in a retrieval system or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording or otherwise (except for brief quotation in critical articles or reviews) without the prior written permission of the copyright owner.

This book is sold subject to the condition that it should not by way of trade or otherwise lent, re-sold, hired out or otherwise circulated without the copyright owner’s consent, in any form of binding or cover than that in which it is published and this condition being imposed on the subsequent purchaser.

M. K. Odubo

The Hidden Truth

#18 Mere Street
Box 2998, Owerri
Imo State, Nigeria
DEDICATION

To my
Lord and Saviour
Jesus Christ
And to all members of the family of God on earth
PREFACE

“Christianity is the reality of man’s redemption from a state of sin catastrophe, a state of unworthiness, a state of disease, poverty, want and sorrow to a state of healed, joyous, refined, disciplined and divine love (Agape) ruled child of God the Father”. It is the family fact of God as father with his children, humanity.

The above definition of Christianity by Brother M. K. Odubo, clearly indicates that Christianity is not a religion. It is the family fact, a father and his children. When it pleased God to open the eyes of his inner man (spirit), he was seized with horror and consternation how humanity’s life is exposed to suffering and miseries at the hands of demons, foul spirits and unclean birds. By the abundance of revelations given to him by Father Jehovah, he saw these demons face to face in the spirit. He also saw in addition, these demons and foul spirits indwelling freely in the human temples and using these souls for the defiling or destruction of other humans. He also saw daily, how God divinely heals, supplies blood and water from the body of Jesus Preserved for man’s use.

Odubo taught truth that is hardly known in the world. The King James Version of the Holy Bible is the only book he used. He interprets some portions of the scripture in a way different from what is commonly held by so-called Christians. To him, NO SINNER IS A CHRISTIAN, that only RIGHTOUS PEOPLE are children of God.

His teachings are offensive to many in almost every sect of church denominations: the Pentecostal, Orthodox, White garments, Prayer houses, etc., and was met with stiff opposition, indignation and hostility. He was accused of heresy (Acts 24:14; 24:5) for saying that every sinner is a child of devil. It is believed world wide that no body can be a righteous, but to him every child of God must be righteous person. He Said “Reverend” is not a man’s title but God’s own name (Psalm 111:9). In Luke 12:5; the power to kill and cast to hell, according to him, is in the hands of the devil. (Lk. 12:5, Heb. 2:14, 1 John 5:18). So “Fear him” is a warning to all believers to be careful with the devil who after he had made you commit sin can slay you and cast you to hell as a sinner (Rom. 6:23). That a woman cannot be a pastor (Gen. 3:16, 1Cor. 14:34, 1Tim. 2:12). That the use of anointing oil, handkerchiefs, holy water, candles etc., are not Christian practices. He also averred that a true Christian does not belong to any denomination.

I am grateful to God for assisting me to publish this work by Bro. M. K. Odubo.

Bro. Azibalua Awudese
Gospel Deliverance Mission
No 15 Okomoko Street,
D/Line, Port Harcourt
River State, Nigeria.
TABLE OF CONTENTS

Preface  4
Introduction  9

Chapter 1:
GOD'S CONDEMNATION OF MAN
The Fall of Man  11
The Natural Man  13
Revelation Knowledge on the Natural Man  15
Spiritual Death  16
Life and Death  20
The Eternal Nature of Man  21

Chapter 2:
GOD'S REDEMPTION PLAN
The Will of God  23
The Grace of God  25
The Just God  27
Eternal Life  28
Can Mortal Man be Righteous Again  29
Humanity’s need of a Mediator  32
The Ultimate end of the Christian Journey  33
Chapter 3:
CHRIST REDEMPTION WORK

Who is Jesus Christ ........................................ 35
Jesus Introduces the Father ................................. 40
How did Jesus Defeat Satan ............................... 42
The Three Stages of Jesus Victory over Satan .......... 44
The Significance of Blood .................................. 45
Knowing the Father God .................................. 46
The Finished Work of Christ .............................. 49

Chapter 4:
THE NEW CREATION (THE REDEEMED)

Who is a Christian? ........................................ 51
The New Family Law ......................................... 52
Abundance of Love ......................................... 54
The Two Families in the World .......................... 55
The True Gospel of Jesus Christ ......................... 58
True Christian Worship .................................. 61
The Holy Spirit ............................................. 63
The New Birth ................................................ 64
The Hidden Man of the Heart ............................ 67
The Perfect Man ............................................. 69
No Sinner is a Christian .................................. 71
The Believers Rights ...................................... 73
Spiritual Gifts ................................................ 77
Chapter 5:
REALITY OF THE WORD
Two Kinds of Knowledge about God 79
The Word of God 81
The Law of Prosperity 86
Divine Healing 87

Chapter 6:
DOING THE WORD
From Darkness to Life: Here is the Answer 90
Obedience to Call 91
Rules of the Christian Race 93
Old Wine and New Wine 95
Baptism 97
Evangelism 98
Temptation 99
Prayer 102
Elijah's Victory Over the Prophets of Baal 107
David's Victory over Goliath 108
Gideon’s Selected Army 110
Payments of Tithe and Vows 111
Body Sanctification 112
Fear 113
Learn to Carry Yourself 116
Chapter 7:
THE COMMON ENEMY, SATAN

Demon Dominion-principalities & Powers .................................................. 118
How Satan Rules the world ........................................................................ 120
The Earth .................................................................................................... 122
Devil Worship I ......................................................................................... 124
Devil Worship II ......................................................................................... 126
Satan ........................................................................................................... 129
Causes of some Sicknesses and Diseases ................................................... 131
Satan the Conquered .................................................................................. 132
Mysteries of the World .............................................................................. 134
Trying the Spirits ......................................................................................... 138
Anointing .................................................................................................... 143
The Sin of Fornication ............................................................................... 153
Hell .............................................................................................................. 155
Significance of Dreams ........................................................................... 156
The State of the Church ........................................................................... 159
The significance of Deliverance ................................................................. 281
INTRODUCTION
On 20th of April, 1985 at about 7pm Bro. Moris Kofi Odubo heard a voice on his way to his house calling on him to enter into a small church. He tried to resist the call, but the command to go in was so strong that he dashed into the midst of the people and shouted “Praise God” from which some people including his wife suspected something had gone wrong with him. He knelt down before them and prayed and the Pastor laid hands on his head and said “Father, if it is thy will, let thy will be done”. From that day, he tried to become a faithful member of the church, and on the 7th of September, 1985, in a night vigil, Odubo found himself in a trance. He saw himself in a church building in a desert area but thousand of fierce looking wolves came to devour him, he shouted and called on every one to pray for him. He called on God to rescue him from the hands of the devil. In a twinkle of an eye, he saw what looked like a smoke bomb dropped in the church in that desert location and he saw all the wolves running away in opposite direction. What he imagined as a smoke bomb, he later came to understand was infact the Holy Spirit sent by Father God to rescue him from the hands of Lucifer. There developed a burning zeal in him to preach and a voice spoke to him to preach actual repentance.

When he got home the next morning after the night vigil, he went straight to bed meditating over the events of the night. He could not sleep. He got out of bed and tried to eat but there was no appetite for food. Rather than thinking of his business as a businessman, his thoughts centred around preaching the Gospel. He left his house that morning for work. But shortly after that, there was a great urge in his heart to immediately get back home. He obeyed and rushed back home at about 9.45 a.m. and went straight to bed and laid down. Suddenly he felt a kick within him and he leaped out of the bed. He tried to get out of the house but could not find the door way again. Odubo was caught up in an environment far above the earth. An environment, which no man alive can describe with any vividness. In beauty, such a place can never be found in any part of the world. It was indeed the outside view of Heaven (Jehovah’s Domain). He found himself standing in a compartment by a glass fence of great thickness. It is bluish in colour and covers an area of several thousands of metres by his estimation. Whichever direction he looked, he saw no gate nor opening but the solid glass.

Where he stood was a porch of about twenty Metres Square. It was made of the same type and colour of glass but less in thickness than the main fence. The main fence forms the inner wall of this porch. On the floor of this porch was a carpet-like material, brownish in colour and he seemed to be floating on it. Facing northwards in this porch and on the left-hand side was a feature resembling a dried up river. On the right hand side of the main fence was another enclosure barely five metres wide.

Suddenly, there appeared on his right hand side in the porch a “Rocky Chair” of an oval shape. Its material looked like gold, but was more precious than gold or any mineral found here on earth. Instantly he saw the Son of Man seated on the Rocky Chair. By a
mechanism he cannot describe, he was pushed to the wall and two hands were laid on him. His body became as cold as ice.

Immediately the hands were taken off his head, as if by the same mechanical process, he was raced back to the Son of Man, seated on the Rocky Chair, who held him firm. A burning zeal to preach developed in him and he started preaching the scriptures to nobody in the physical. Notable in his lips were the prophesies of Isaiah and Jeremiah. A summary of the words he spoke were as follows: “Did I not send Isaiah to tell you? Did Jeremiah not prophesy unto you what I want from you? You rebellious children of Africa, sinners above all. Odubo stressed that the earth is a perfect circle terminating in a body of water, which form the foundation known as the third world (Heb. 1:2). Thus the earth is floating on water (Psalm 24:2).

These and other burning issues made Bro. Odubo to be highly misunderstood by the world.

M.K. Odubo slept in the Lord on the 17th of November, 1997. I realized that there was the need for some comprehensive books on his teaching to help mankind understudy God. This book should be of particular interest to all seekers of the Truth. It should also be of interest to all blind and unrighteous church leaders, native doctors, the occultists, society man and all who lend themselves to the devil as instruments of destruction, so as to enable them know the effect of what they are doing to humanity.

I am grateful to God for assisting me in assembling this work by Bro. M.K. Odubo.

Bro. Azibalua Awudese

*For the Elders.*

*Gospel Deliverance Mission*

*Port Harcourt, Rivers State.*
CHAPTER 1
GOD’S CONDEMNATION OF MAN

THE FALL OF MAN
The coming of man to earth as planned by God was not by accident. Man that was to be the crown of creation was intended to be an under ruler of all the works of God (Ps. 8:6). He was created as the image and likeness of God to be in the class of God as king with dominion over things seen and things not seen including angels in heaven. The word translated angel in Ps. 8:5 is a misprint because man was created as son while angels were created as servants, therefore man was created a little lower than God himself and not the angels (Luke 3:38). The coming of man was carefully planned with much preparation to endow him with all that is necessary to crown him as joyful ruler.

Reason behind Creation?
Creation, which has been governed by the iron hand of fixed laws is misconstrued as happening by blind chance. If creation is a blind chance, unreasoning, undesigning chance, then chance is a miracle worker and worthy of adoration. Despite all attacks and criticisms, the first three chapters of Genesis have stood out as the eternal truth. No other book written by Scientists, Philosophers, or Theologians has endured like the Bible without revision.

The creation of man was due to God’s primordial passion for children, and it took form when he laid the foundation of this mighty universe and purposed it all to be the Home of His man. The vegetable and animal kingdoms, the rich deposits of chemical, and metals, and minerals and oil are for man. He grouped them so that they would be ready for man’s use. Can blind chance produce such perfection? The Stellar Heavens were created because of the earth, and all for man, His children. God thus made man after His own image and likeness as a son, companion and associate. The lonely heart of God craved sons and daughters even though he had angels as servants. So God spent millions of years in preparing for him (Heb. 1:7, 2Peter 3:8, Ps. 90:4). This makes man the most wonderful being because of the place that man must hold in the creator’s heart in His dream, and in His Eternity.

Evidence of Man’s dominion down the ages
Adam was made a living soul with far reaching authority or dominion over all of God’s creation (Gen. 1:28, Ps. 8:6). This means spiritual dominion and creative invention that would bring joy to man’s heart. This creative ability of man had been
demonstrated by holy men of God who fought for the renaissance between the 14th and 15th century in Europe, and because it pleased God, a door of revelation was opened to them for numerous inventions, and this culminated to the industrial revolution.

The mastership of man over creation cannot be contested. Man ruled not only the animal kingdom but also the laws of nature. Moses exercised this authority when under God's command he spoke and stretched out the rod and the Red Sea divided for him and the Israelites with all their belongings to pass on dry ground. And by the same means the water thundered together and swallowed up the Egyptians which shook the heathen world (Ex. 14:21). Joshua spoke to the turbulent river Jordan and it divided for triumphant Israel to reach the Promised Land (Joshua 3:16-17). We hear the same Joshua spoke to the sun and to the moon and they stood still while he wrought a victory over his enemies. (Joshua 10:12-14). Fourthly, Elijah called fire from heaven and it came down and consumed (1Kings 18:38, 2Kings 1:10). Daniel’s three companions were thrown into the furnace but came out without smell of fire (Daniel 3:20-23). Sixth, Jesus who was born free from the taint of mortality held the same authority and dominion as the first man. He ruled as absolute Master and Monarch of creation. He walked on the sea, raised the dead and even the wind obeyed him. Finally, what we see today is a proof that man is a master of the world and other creatures and hold their lives at his pleasure. His machinery works on earth’s store of fruits, fuel, and minerals etc. He generate power from the river, wind and sun, and he communicates his thoughts around the world in seconds, he rides on air, land and water at speeds exceeding the swiftest birds. This entails that even in his fallen and dethroned estate, man still bears the traces of his original position as master of the universe.

**Why did God allow Man and Satan to Live in the Garden?**

As Adam the first man was created, so was Satan created (Gen. 1:27, Ezek. 28:15). But though Satan was described by God himself as full of wisdom (Ezek. 28:12). Adam was much more wiser and greater in power than Satan at creation. Adam was a subject of no being except God and was given universal dominion over God’s creation. Proof of Adam’s extent of wisdom can be seen in (Gen. 2:19-20). Adam gave names to all creation and never forgot any thereafter. When we realize that there are over 500,000 bugs, worms, animals, fish and reptiles, and that Adam named and remembered all, we realize that he could not have been any half developed. Moreover, as an under-ruler of the earth, every creeping thing as God has demanded must be subject to Adam. Man was only next in authority to God and Jesus.

All creation, including angels was ruled by Adam before the fall. What does it matter then if God should cast Satan out to earth to be subject to man? Was Satan not subject to Adam in the garden until Adam choose to rebel against God and committed High Treason in the bright light of full knowledge? Adam knew God, he knew the devil and the consequences that would befall him and his unborn children. God was in perfect harmony with creation law in casting Satan out to earth. Only man with full knowledge chose to be united with Satan.
**How did Man Fall?**

The sin of Adam was beyond disobedience. It was a High Treason against God because he desired to rule himself by rebelling against God his Father, and Creator. Adam ate the fruit, which God commanded him not to eat (Gen. 3:6). He was to abstain from this fruit to learn obedience. Eve looked at the fruit that should be desired to make somebody become god and to be as wise as God and they both ate it, and died as God decreed. They suffered spiritual death, because the nature of God called eternal or spiritual life that was imparted to them at creation eroded away and was replaced by the cursed nature of the devil called death or spiritual death. This transformation made man fell short of the Glory of God and became slave or prisoner of Satan down the ages (Rom. 5:12, 3:23). As he became a slave to sin, the authority intended for him by God from the beginning was lost.

**THE NATURAL MAN**

*(The Psychical Man)*

The Natural or un-spiritual man is the spiritually dead man, having the nature of devil in his spirit, being ruled by forces of darkness; hatred, lying, revenge and fabricated deceits. In two awful sentences, Jesus described the natural man as child of the devil (John 8:44-45). Natural man is a lost man not because of what he does, but because of what he is by nature (John 3:16,18).

Adam’s transgression brought sin into the world and death reigned through sin on all men (Rom. 5:12, Isa. 25:7). Because of this, the moon and the stars and almost everything created are no longer pure in the sight of God (Job. 25:5, Rom. 8:20-23).

Jesus declared; “Ye are of your father the Devil” (John 8:44). This awful insurrection from Jesus himself covering the whole world is an instance of how the natural man appears in the face of Father God. The inhuman, devilish atrocities that take place in semi-civilized and even in the so-called civilized nations prove beyond any doubt that natural man is a partaker of the very nature of the devil; a murderer and a liar. Think of the men and women who have been murdered in order to give one man or few men glory, power and riches. There is no truth in a natural man and none can ever give a Christian Government no matter how refined, cultured, highly educated they maybe. They are children of the devil.

The most important fact about the natural man is that the Gospel of Jesus Christ is hid to him. A veil has covered them. “If our Gospel be hid it is hid to them that are lost. In whom the god of this world has blinded their minds…” (2Cor. 4:3-4). This is because their mind is enmity against God, they are not subject to the law of God. And even when they knew God, they would not glorify him neither be thankful but become vain in their imaginations and their foolish heart become darkened and while professing to be wise they become fools thinking that the Glory of God is likened to corruptible things, so God has forsaken them to walk according to their evil heart (Rom. 1:22-24). The natural man lives by the impulses and knowledge received from the five senses of seeing, hearing,
tasting, smelling and feeling only instead of the word of God. These senses are connected with the body that is mortal, Satan ruled, so all the knowledge the natural man would have would be biased and cultivated by the adversary. Thus the natural man will not understand the things of God. They are foolishness to him (1Cor. 2:14). His mind is blinded; he is living in the realm of darkness, spiritual darkness, the worst kind of darkness (Matt. 6:22-23).

**Fourteen charges against the natural Man (Rom. 3:10-18)**

The fourteen charges against the natural man is the great indictment by the Supreme Court of the Universe against natural man. Every one of them is enough to destroy him, shut him out of heaven.

1. Spiritual death has alienated man from the life of God. He is robbed of his love nature. His life is rooted out of the nature of the devil, corrupt and selfish. His righteousness is as filthy rags in the sight of God. This was the condition of man before the coming of the redeemer Jesus Christ (Rom. 3:10).

2. None did understand, none did seek after God (Rom. 3:11). Their minds are darkened being blinded away from the knowledge of God (1Tim. 4:2). They only register the impression from the five senses, with their knowledge distorted by Satan. They are all seeking for the gratification of their senses, and through sense knowledge they acquire dominion and authority over weaker men and women.

3. They have lost their value, none is good, not even one (Rom. 3:12). Their good works are the works of spiritual convicts. They live in rebellion against the will of God. Their works cannot please God because they are in union with the devil. The Holy Spirit was sent to convict man of his union with the devil (John 16:8, 11).

4. Their throat is full of death. They are murderers having only lying and deceit in their tongue. Remember, he that hated a brother is a murderer. Argue as much, deny as much, the badge a natural man wears is that he is a liar (John 8:44). The sting of asp is death and the sting of these men is death.

5. Their mouth is full of cursing and bitterness (Rom. 3:14). Here is the noisy, rough, thoughtless man whose mouth is the most dangerous part of him (James 3:6-10).
6. They are swift to commit wholesome murder. Can you see the history of your country in particular and Africa as a whole? Any one that hates a brother is a murderer (1John 3:15).

7. They do not know the way of peace. All that the natural man wants and struggles for is to gain ascendancy over the weak. There is no peace in the homes of people or countries ruled by natural men.

8. There is no fear of God before their eyes.

I believe every man would agree that the charges above are true and correct. Repent and be profitable to God and man.

REVELATION KNOWLEDGE ON THE NATURAL MAN

John, Peter and James give practically no new material other than the teaching of Jesus in his earth walk. But Paul’s Epistles take us into new materials called Revelation knowledge. In this, we see the reason for incarnation and the substitutional work of Christ. We are also going to look at man in the raw, natural form, as he appears before the Father.

Incarnation and the substitutionary work of Christ

The triune fact of God is established in Gen. 1:26. And so God sending his son into the world in the flesh, is Father God lowering himself to the level of man to redeem mankind from the dominion of the devil (Eph. 2:1-3, Col. 1:13). This means God coming in flesh and blood to the world without natural generation but conceived by he Holy Spirit (Isa. 9:6, John 4:2). Therefore Jesus is an incarnate one just as the man who is born again is incarnate. Nature of devil (Spiritual death) entered man because of Adam’s high Treason (Rom. 5:12). The first manifestations of spiritual death are hatred, murder and deceit. Therefore to redeem man from this cursed nature of the devil to solve the sin issue, that God sent Jesus to die on man’s behalf. This is what we call substitutional sacrifice by Jesus Christ (Isa. 53:6, John 3:16).

The main characteristics of the natural man

Jesus described natural man in John 8:44, 45. The natural man is a liar and murderer. This insurrection covers the whole world. Think of the men and women who have been murdered in order to give one man or few men glory, power and riches. Don’t expect natural men to give us a Christian government. They may be refined, cultured, highly educated children, but they are children of the devil.
Natural man needs Eternal Life, Nature of God (1Cor. 2:14). The fourteen charges in Rom. 3:10-18, every one charge is enough to destroy the natural man, and shut him out from heaven. Their tongues are filled with deceit. Their mouth is full of cursing and bitterness. Their feet are swift to commit unwholesome murder. Destruction and misery are on their way. The way of peace have they not known.

Why the unsaved man does not want to hear the Gospel?

The natural man’s mind receives all impulses and knowledge from the five senses: seeing, hearing, tasting, smelling, and feeling. These are connected with the body, which is biased mortal, Satan-ruled. Therefore his knowledge is biased by the adversary, cultivated by the adversary so that the natural man will not understand the things of God (Rom. 1:21, 8:7). His mind is blinded. He is living in the realm of spiritual darkness, the worst kind of darkness. The gospel is veiled by the god of this world, making it seem sort of tyranny and the natural man shrink from it (2Cor. 4:3, 4).

Sin is of the devil, righteousness and holiness is of God repent and receive eternal life.

SPIRITUAL DEATH

Man was created perfect with endless human life. He was neither mortal nor immortal, but eternal. Adam had dominion over all the angels and demons before his High Treason against God (Gen. 1:28, Ps. 8:3-6). Note, the Hebrew word translated “angels” in this verse is the same word translated “God” in Gen. 1:1 and should have been translated “Man is made but a little lower than God”. Jesus had the same physical body with Adam until our sin nature was laid on him (John 10:18, Rom. 6:9). But today, all sentient things groan and suffer the torment of spiritual death (Rom. 8:20-23)

What is spiritual death

The Garden of Eden was like a university where Adam was to live and understudy God. The tree of knowledge of good and evil was planted and Adam was asked to keep away from it to fear God and learn obedience. Therefore when God gave control of the universe to man, he warned him that if he should disobey, he would surely die. That is “in dying thou shall die” (Gen. 2:17). This statement suggests the fact that man is subject to two-fold death. The moment Adam committed the High Treason, he died in spirit, and later physical death followed, but this physical death did not take place until 930 years (Rom. 5:12, Job 18:13, Gen. 5:5). The moment man sinned, it is noticeable that his nature underwent a complete change. The nature of God (Life) left him, and was born of the devil and so he became a partaker of satanic nature. God is life and the author of it. And since God is a spirit God’s nature is spirit
life (John 5:26). Satan also is a spirit but his nature is the very opposite of God. Therefore Satan’s nature is death. It is this nature of the devil breathed into man’s spirit that is called spiritual death or body of sin (2Cor. 1:9-10, Rom. 6:6-7, 7:24). And it is the nature of devil in man that is the author of all that is evil in man. Its first manifestations are lying, hatred and revenge (Gen. 6:5-6).

Describe the feature of spiritual death

Man is a threefold being of body, soul and spirit (1Thess. 5:23, Num. 16:22). The spirit and the soul constitute the personality of the man. The body is the house that man lives. The spirit of man is like God. It does not grow old nor suffers any physical death. He only suffers spiritual death because of Adam’s transgression (Matt. 8:22). It is the human spirit that should be born again to be in fellowship with God, and worships him (John 3:3-6, 4:24, 6:63).

Spiritual death or Nature of Devil pencilled to man’s spirit constitute some artificial features planted in the human spirit designed to create abnormality in the reasoning and functioning of the human being. It is characterized by the following features: - A tail like that of a wolf, a three square Iron written Devil on each side buried in the heart (1Tim. 4:2). And some brownish plastic-like serpents sunk in the human heart with the tail coming out through the head; some iron rings on both arms and legs. These plastic-like serpents vary from one in some people to as many as eight in others. The man with these features is the raw natural man under condemnation of God (John 5:24, Rom. 3:10-18, Rom. 8:1). It is universal (Isa. 25:7). These features in the human spirit identifies the human as belonging to the devil and it is indeed the root of sin. Man goes to hell not because of the sin he commits now but because of what he is (nature of the Devil). The sins a man commit are just the outcome of what he is in spirit (Matt. 15:19). From the spiritual point of view, Satan can easily identify his own as well as God’s. “Jesus I know, Paul I know but who are you”? (Acts 19:15). It is this nature of the devil that Jesus came to remove with his blood so that man can be free from sin (1John 3:8, John 1:29).

The man with the nature of the devil can educate his spirit through fasting and other acts, and since he is not of God, he had apparently handed over his spirit to the devil for use and can perform prodigious miracles (Ex. 7:10-12, Acts 16:16, 1Sam. 28:13-14). Yet these are children of the devil by nature and are sinners under condemnation of God. This account for why many so called Christians are either sinners or unable to overcome sin. Divine Healing or Deliverance is the removal of spiritual death from the root. On repentance, the Nature of God replaces the Nature of Devil making the human bond slave of righteousness (Rom. 6:18, 2Peter 1:4). The one with the Divine Nature of God is above Satan, above sin and above all circumstances of the devil (1John 2:29, 3:8-10, Matt. 13:43).

What are the effects of spiritual death on Man?

The entrance of spiritual death into Adam alters the eternal purpose of God’s creation. Death took over the sovereignty of the earth, and man, the crown of creation was turned an enemy of God. Sin that torments man today reigns as a king in this realm of
spiritual death subjecting the whole human race to be under the cruel Empire of Satan (Eph. 2:3, Job 9:24, 2Cor. 4:4). It causes spiritual blindness. That is, it alienated man from the truth about God by perpetuating ignorance (spiritual darkness) (Isa. 25:7, Eph. 4:18). The numerous alters, shrines, and churches in every nation with divergent doctrines is an eloquent testimony of man’s inability to know his creators will towards him. Man become not only a sinner but sin itself. All of man’s actions are in opposition and rebellion to God always, marked by lying, hatred, deceit, revenge (Jer. 17:9). Before the fall, man’s voice was like the voice of God to all creation. But since spiritual death entered man, the hordes of humanity speak devil’s tongue, prophesy and receive devil’s message and mistake it for God’s (Ezek. 13:3-6, Jer. 28:15-17, Matt. 7:15).

The effects of spiritual death on the Animal and Vegetable kingdom

Adam’s High Treason brought a bitter curse upon the animal and vegetable kingdom (Gen. 3:17). Creation was planned under the dominion of love. Fear and hatred were unknown. But now the spirit of hatred, of cunning, of fear and revenge is breathed into them by the devil. Most animals, and fishes and birds are turned by the devil for the destruction of man. This explains the reason why God imposed restriction for man to abstain from eating such foul spirits, unclean birds and even some fishes in Leviticus 11. Every fruit and flower has a curse upon it. Worms, briers and thorns abound. Nothing that God perfectly created ever remains the same. One herb is added to the other and this mixture becomes deadly poison for mankind. Fallen man with the nature of the devil is taught by his new father devil to do service of destruction on his fellow man through the use of these herbs, which were meant for food (Gen. 9:3). Many bird are of service of destruction to the devil. I see birds in the chest and wombs of the human spirit that is possessed by the witch demon. At the lowest base of the womb of the woman possessed with the water demon (mermaid), there is an occasional noise produced by known and forbidden fish by God. Animals like the giraffe, lion, gorilla, elephant, wolf etc. are Satan’s mass destructive war apparatus in spirit which man is obliged to endure in all generations. The fall indeed has changed the original use and purpose of what God created and only the new creation man can use them for food and service through the Word and Prayer (1Tim. 4:1-5).

Compare spiritual death with spiritual life

God desire that we should be reborn and recreated in His righteousness by Christ Jesus (1Cor. 1:30). Thus man could be reconciled to God and restored to his sonship position, which was lost through Adam. Satan has all along hindered man to know this fact because if he knew he would accept the finished work of God to save him and would become his master.

Satan was originally in Heaven with God as one of those angels that stood next to the throne itself but when he turned against God, his nature changed (Isa. 14:12-15). He became cursed and his nature became the very opposite of God. It is this that Lucifer has possessed, that is the fountain of all that is wicked, evil and corrupt. This cursed nature was transferred to Adam at the fall by the devil. If God is life then Satan must be death. If all that is good, beautiful and lovely heads up in God whose nature is life, then all that is evil, wicked, bad, corrupt heads up in spiritual death, which emanates from the devil. Out of God’s own Nature (Life) flows love,
joy, peace, rest, forgiveness, meekness, kindness, etc. and out of Satan’s nature (spiritual death) comes out hatred, lying lust, murder, pride and every unclean and evil force in the world. Death then is a nature as life is a nature and does not mean termination or continuous existence. But condition of existence (Rom. 8:6-8, Gal. 5:16-24, 2Peter 1:4).

Spiritual death is universal and the evidence of it is seen from the general absence of godliness in the outward behaviour of man. Satan as god and ruler of the world (2Cor. 4:4, John 8:44), had devised thousands of means of manipulating the body and the human senses to strengthen and perpetuate his nature in man. So to live in the body or flesh or senses means to be ruled by the forces of spiritual death and to live in the spirit means to be ruled by the law of the spirit of life (God) (Rom. 8:1-2, Gal. 5:16-21). “For the law of the spirit of life in Christ Jesus has made me free from the law of sin and death”. Paul was spiritually dead under the law (Judaism) but when he became “Born Again” on his way to Damascus, he was translated into life through the new birth by Christ Jesus, Rom. 7:24, Isa. 25:7-9 is the veil of spiritual death. In Rom. 5:12 it is written; And death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned. Also, Matt. 4:16 states; the nations that sit in the shadow of death, to them did light spring up. Rom. 3:9, 23 declare all under sin and have fallen short of the Glory of God. These scriptures prove that the human race is universally under the dominion of Satan since all became partakers of his nature (spiritual death). The body is mortal that is subject to rule by the devil, therefore we cannot rely on the desires of the flesh.

Jesus spoke of the spiritually dead, who by hearing his voice might come out of the realm of death to the realm of life, so that they can now be translated from the family of death to the family of life (John 5:24-25). In the famous parable of the prodigal son, Luke 15:24 it is stated; this my son was dead and is now alive, was lost and is found. In 1John 3:10 the manifestations of the nature of the two families is given, God’s family manifesting in love, while Satan’s hatred.

If we see Ephesians 2:1-5, we can understand the condition of man and the work of God towards him. It is summarized as follows:

a. We were dead because of sin but he had made us alive again.

b. We walked according to the prince of the power of the air. This prince is now walking in the sons of disobedience just as the Holy Spirit is walking in the children of obedience.

c. We all once lived in the lust of our flesh and were by nature children of wrath (devil).

But God being rich in mercy through His great love has made us alive together with Christ through His deliverance.

**What was God’s response to spiritual death?**

Spiritual death broke the fellowship between God and man (Gen. 6:3, Ex. 33:20) God’s first response was to arrest spiritual death through the Atonement of Blood until the time of reformation (Rom. 5:14, Heb. 9:10). Blood represents life. Atonement means covering, so the blood of goats, rams, etc. were used as sacrifice on the body in order to cover the spiritual death in the human so that God can forgive sin and restore temporary relationship. Since this cannot take away sin, it had to be done continually until the Saviour
will come (Heb. 10:1-4). The coming and death of Christ is the marvelous plan of Redemption, culminating in the New Birth that has made every Believer a New Creation (Heb. 10:12-14, 2Cor. 5:17-21, Col. 1:13,22). In the mind of justice, God had stripped the Devil of his authority, and restored to man his lost glory and legal standing with Him (Gen. 3:15, Heb. 2:14). Life and immortality is now available to fallen man through Jesus Christ (2Tim. 1:10).

God is Father of the living. Be alive in Christ and enjoy sweet fellowship with God.

**LIFE AND DEATH**

We must consider the Bible as a message rather than seeing it as a mystery book. The reader of the Bible must understand the key words that open it; *LIFE* and *DEATH*, in order to comprehend the whole thought of God about man.

**What is the origin of death?**

Death has been shrouded in mystery in all ages. Science, philosophy and theology all attempt at explanations without coherent answers. Death began his cruel and ruthless work at the cradle of the human and had followed it down through the centuries. Death is not part of creation or part of God’s original plan. Man, the victim of this dreaded enemy death is a spirit and possesses a soul and has a body. The spirit of man is the real man and operates through a soul and the soul in turn operates through the body. At death the spirit and the soul leave the body and go to their home. Paul mentioned this to the Thessalonians in 1Thess. 5:23, Heb. 12:9, Num. 16:22, also show that man, though in flesh is created a spirit being. Death is of the spirit, the real man, and it came by the sin of Adam.

**How many kinds of death are there?**

Many deaths are mentioned in the scriptures but for this study, we shall only look at three: Spiritual, Physical and Eternal (which is called the second death Rev. 21:8). Spiritual death came to the earth first in the Garden of Eden when Adam committed the high Treason (sin) (Rom. 5:12). Physical death followed as the manifestation of the parent (Job 18:13, Gen. 5:5). Remember this that those who walked with God truthfully like Enoch and Elijah never saw death (Gen. 5:24, 2Kings 2:11-12).

**What is Life?**

There are four kinds of life: Vegetable life, Animal Life, Human Life, and Spiritual Life or Eternal. In John 5:26, Jesus Christ tells us that all life heads up in God. He is the author of life whether animal, vegetable, human or eternal and God has given to each life accordingly to fit their groups. In other words, life is the nature of God. God is spirit and his nature is spirit life. Also Satan is a spirit, but his nature is the very opposite of God’s.
**What is the nature of Satan?**

Satan’s Nature is death, and its first manifestation is hatred. Spiritual death emanates from the Devil while life emanates from God. Satan was originally in Heaven standing near the throne of God, and when he turned against God, his nature changed (Isa. 14:9-15, Ezek. 28:12-17). It is that nature of the devil that is the foundation for all that is evil, wicked, and corrupt in human. If all that is good, holy and beautiful heads up in life, which emanates from God, then all that is evil, bad and corrupt heads up in spiritual death, which emanates from Satan.

Out of God’s nature flows love joy and peace, and out of Satan’s nature comes hatred, murder, lust, and every unclean and evil force in the world. Viewed from any angle, except there is clear understanding of these two supernatural forces, spiritual life and spiritual death, there will be no solution to human problems. If man is dead in spirit, that is, if he is a partaker of the nature of the devil, then we understand his need for eternal life.

**THE ETERNAL NATURE OF MAN**

God created man to be his eternal companion. Man has eternity set in heart, that is, man is an eternal being and he belongs to God’s class (Eph. 3:10-11, Eccl. 3:11, Ps. 8:5). Man does not belong to the animal creation, for the animal belongs to time but man to eternity (Eccl. 3:21). But today man is by nature mortal; then with what kind of body will he resurrect and enter the New Heaven and the New Earth?

**Mortality and Immortality**

The word “Mortal” means subject to death, frail, limited; in order words, subject to devil in both Hebrew and Greek; for there was no death until man became a subject of Satan (Rom. 5:12, 1Cor. 15:22). The moment Adam committed treason and became Satan’s subject, Satan breathed his cursed nature into him and man died in spirit. This is the basic, primal death. Spiritual death operated on his physical body for 930 years before it could bring physical death to Adam (Job 18:13). It took several thousand years to bring the span of life below a hundred years. At the beginning, Adam was not a subject of death; death had no dominion over him. Jesus had the same kind of physical body that Adam had. The reason being that Adam was a created being and Jesus Christ too was not conceived by natural generation. So, he did not partake of mortality from his mother (Luke 1:37, 1Cor. 15:45). They could not kill Jesus until he became our sin substitute (John 10:18).
Immortality is something that comes to the believer, the saint, for our souls are eternal. Adam was neither mortal nor immortal; he was perfect human. Adam’s first grandchild was named Enos (Gen. 5:6), which literally means mortal, frail, Satan ruled: an indication of his sin hunting and clinging to his memory. Our bodies are mortal now, but if we have received eternal life, then we shall receive immortality for our bodies at the Second Coming of the Lord Jesus (1Cor. 15:51-53, 1Thess. 4:16-17, Rom. 2:7).

The concept of Resurrection
The whole plan of redemption is woven around the resurrection of the human body and its immortality. For man has no desire to be a disembodied spirit floating through space; he wants his physical body eternally. Man’s physical body has been connected with him from creation and when you take his physical body away, you have robbed him of his first asset in life. How shall this mortal body that always lie in ruins be repaired and come up alive? The omniscient God indeed knows how to collect, distinguish, and compound all those scattered and mingled seeds of our mortal bodies, just as matter is capable of refinement, to appear in the highest perfection. Jesus has an immortal body, and we shall have immoral bodies at his return. We will be able to recognize each other and enjoy the same things as we enjoyed here in the physical condition. To deny resurrection means the denial of the redemption plan of God (1Cor. 15:42-44). Man himself is a spirit, but he dwells in a physical body. He has an intellect through which he loves God. Paul speaks about how we will “be clothed upon” with our raised bodies enter into stored up realities of the new heaven and the new earth.

The New Heaven and the new Earth
The universal man had a golden age when there was neither sin nor death; and man and God walked together in sweet fellowship. There is still the universal demand and hope for such a golden age; where there will be no sin, death, pain and tears. Rom. 8:19-23 is an explanation of resurrection by Paul. Note these explanations “were subject to vanity” (That is the devil); “by reason of him” (that is Adam). John tells us in the book of revelation that when “Death”, the last enemy is cast into the lake of fire, then the New Heaven and the New Earth shall come forth and the Old Heaven and Old Earth with all tears and darkness shall pass away. Then the saints will inherit the vast wealth, the riches and joy of the New Heaven and the New Earth.
CHAPTER 2
GOD’S REDEMPTION PLAN

THE WILL OF GOD

“Not everyone that said unto me Lord, Lord shall enter into the kingdom of heaven, but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven” (Matt. 7:21).

Therefore it seems desirable if not vital, to present this truth while there is time. It is true that all future judgment has been committed by the Father to the Son (John 5:22) and it can only favour those who do the will of the Father.

What is the will of God towards Man?

God had primordial passion for children, he craved sons and daughters even before the earth was created. And these children must be without fault, holy and blameless before him in love (Eph. 1:4-5). This is the reason why God created man and woman in His own image (Gen. 1:27). But the High Treason of Adam against God subjected man to Satan’s rule, and as the new father and ruler of man, he breathed his cursed nature to man, man loses the image of God and puts on the image of the Devil, and becomes unrighteous (John 8:44).

Therefore the will of God towards man is two folds:

To send His only begotten son, Jesus to come down to defeat the powers of darkness, to break the power of sin and spiritual death, and through His own obedience, righteousness and sacrifice, he should open the way from eternal damnation to Eternal Life for all humans (Rom. 5:18, John 5:24). This was the first part of the salvation that was conceived in the Heart and Mind of God in the Garden of Eden after the fall of Adam (Gen. 3:15, 1Peter 1:18-20).

God has sovereignly chosen a people the Jews in the Old Covenant. Since salvation had been offered, presented and legally valid for every human being, God desire to make them of the old covenant and them of the new covenant, the church, one corporate man (Eph. 2:11-15, John 10:16). To make them one family with Christ Jesus as Head, and God the Father as Christ’s head (Eph. 1:22, 1Cor. 11:13).

To obtain this one family, the second part of His will is: - To transform all the saved ones who accepted the work in the first part into the image of Christ Jesus his son (Rom. 8:29, Gal. 4:19). The image of his son is:
Obedience (Heb. 5:8). We must learn obedience by the things which we must suffer, to be transformed into His image. If we are not chastised we are bastards and not sons (Heb. 12:8)

Meekness (Matt. 11:29-30). If our hearts are yet filled with pride and arrogance, hypocrisy, self-righteousness and other haughty things, we are not being transformed to His image (Matt. 15:7-9). If we do not grant grace and freedom of will to others, or if we place on them heavy duties, we are not transformed into His image.

Total dependence on God (John 5:19). If we are yet doing things of ourselves, according to our opinions, our wisdom, our feelings, we are not being transformed into His image.

The Way, the Truth and Life (John 14:6). If people cannot imitate our footsteps to reach the kingdom, if we are not the truth we speak, teach and publish, if we are without the living water, we are not being transformed into his image (John 7:38). If we are not transformed into his image, we are not doing the will of the Father our church attendance notwithstanding.

Christ Jesus alone provides our entry into Eternal Life in the first part of the salvation through His own obedience, righteousness and sacrifice. In the second part of the work of salvation, it must be secured through our own obedience, righteousness and sacrifice (1Peter 1:2, Rev. 19:8, Rom. 12:1-2). Where as in the first part we can do nothing. In the second part we can do all things through Christ who is truly strengthening us (Phil. 4:13).

It is the will of the Father that:
All rejecters of Christ will be cast into the lake of fire (Rev. 20:15).
None of those who have embraced this salvation will by pass the judgement seat of Christ (Rom. 14:10, 2Cor. 5:10).
That nothing of the Darkness, the filthy, the sin and of the devil of this world will ever enter into the New Heaven and the New Earth (Rev. 20:11-12, Rev. 21:8, 27, 1Peter 4:17-18).

You should note that the Old Testament is Israel which sprang from Abraham, Isaac and Jacob and his twelve sons. The chosen people of the church sprang from the Father, Son and Holy Spirit and the twelve disciple (Apostles). Christianity was born out of the Old Testament and it is synonymous with Righteousness.
THE GRACE OF GOD

Grace is an undeserved love pouring out from God to unrighteous and wicked human (Rom. 5:8, John 3:16). Grace implies that God has made His righteousness available to unrighteous human and they that look for it shall have it (John 3:14-15, 1Peter 2:24, Rom. 3:26). The fall of Adam made man lost contact with God. And down the Ages man could no longer see the face of God (Ex. 33:20) because he had lost his sonship rights and privileges and the authority given to him at creation. The Jewish religion was ordained by God, yet it could not perfect man to be united with GOD in the Fellowship of Father and son. They assume the position of servants before God (Lev. 25:55, Gal. 4:1-8).

Christianity that is established by God is grace indeed, because, it means the restoration of the authority lost by man at the Garden of Eden back to humanity to enable man overcome the adversary, the devil, so as to be able to defend his household against dethroned rulers and demon ruled men. Them that have received the grace according to the will of God are all in-christed and are profitable to God and to mankind.

How does this Grace operate on Humanity?

The effective fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much (James 5:16). Deliverance prayer offered to one individual can lead to the freedom of thousands of people that are held together with him by the devil. There is a devil training camp off the coast of California, USA where a short fat demon hold thousand of human spirits, especially girls, training them in the act of seducing men. These girls are poured out into the world as agent of the devil to defile others. There are society headquarters where pictures of members are displayed at the wall of their warehouses. Any one of them could be picked up and anointed for special purposes by the devil. In an attempt to deliver one of them, God can destroy the whole camp with fire and all the victims released. Any church or society one enrolled by filling a form with passport is a cult. Such forms represent sacrifice and your picture will be displayed in the headquarter.

God can save a whole nation through one man. If there were ten righteous people in Sodom and Gomorrah, God would have saved the city (Gen. 18:32). The events of the June 12 Election in Nigeria was capitalized upon by Satan to stir up war in the country. Thousands of demons were outpouring from the air, land and sea into the country, and with prayer as revealed to this writer, God cast all into Abyss, and the war was hindered (1Thess. 2:7). Satan is the author of all the wars and unnatural disasters of all generations.

The Grace of God is universal, and through it, salvation is made available to man. The society man, the native doctor, the occultist, medium, wizard, infact all human that have the nature of the devil are rebels against the light. Yet at one stage or the other in their lives, God’s Grace can cover them. For example, there could be God’s miraculous healing of the society man’s sick son, or of the occultist, or native doctor whose effort have all failed, in order to advertise His word or as a Testimony of His Supreme Authority so
that all will seek and turn back to Him as the prodigal son (Luke 15:7, 24, 31-32). The healing a sinner receives from God is equally
the Grace shown for him to repent and become united with Christ. But remember, we cannot continue in sin that grace may abound
(Rom. 6:1-2).

When one accept Christ as Lord and Saviour, repents of all past sins, lives a righteous life through the eternal life that is
imparted to him, then the full benefits of the Grace of God is made available to him (John 15:1-7).

Many may receive the Grace of God in vain:

Many may receive the Grace of God in vain because as the author of the word has decreed “He that believeth shall not be put
to shame” (Rom. 10:11-12), so is the beauty and profitability of the doer of the word to himself, his community, his nation, and to the
world. Many so-called Christians are still bond slaves to sin and circumstances of the devil, weak and unprofitable, unfruitful and full
of darkness. They are not blessed with the endowment of the seed of God in them. Their wisdom, love, creative ability etc. could not
be ordered by God. They cannot be successful. The entire life of a believer is a success story, he knows no failure (Ps. 37:25). “Seek
ye first the Kingdom of God and his righteousness, and the thing that your need will be added unto you”, for God cannot give that
which is holy unto dogs i.e. sinners (Matt. 6:33).

Believers in all semi-primitive countries like Africa, Indian sub-continent etc. must know that they do not only avoid sin, but
must also avoid every traditional practice and belief that border on devil worship.

a. A believer must not accept a chieftaincy title which is nothing but Lucifer’s own crown (John 6:14-15; Ezek. 28:12-13).
b. A believer must never partake in the worshipping, and reverence of any beast or reptile considered as protector of that
community. This honour is to the prince or highest demon that rule your people.
c. A believer must avoid observance of good and bad omens like a bird flying across a particular direction, signs of shooting
stars, drawing of some parts of the body, observances of initiation to manhood, devil introduced mode of marriages, honouring
the dead, libating in whatever form, planting and harvesting ceremonies, traditional passion dances, masquerade dances etc.
You must not keep any protection of any kind or be a cult member whether secret or open.
If you offend in any of these things, you are an idol worshipper (Deut. 6:14-15, 1John 5:21, Ex. 20:23, Lev. 19:31, Deut. 14:1-2, Gal.
1:14-20, Col. 2:8, Matt. 15:1-14, Col. 2:16-23).

There is no devil camp, cult or society headquarters that is not littered with flags of many nations. Little wonder then that flag
is so treasured in the world. Here is wisdom. Let him that love God and have understanding hear what the spirit says.
Be converted to God, not to church and church leadership (1John 5:18, Isa. 40:6,8). Prepare yourself for the heavenly crown. Read
your bible prayerfully daily.
THE JUST GOD

God did not spare the angels that sinned, but cast them down to be reserved for judgement (2Peter 2:4-7, Jude 6,7). Yet when man sinned God assumed responsibility for man’s transgression without taking advantage of the devil. What is universal man’s response to reciprocate Jehovah’s love for him? This is the key question that we will examine in relation to man’s present abnormal condition.

Why did God assume responsibility for man’s transgression?

When the destructive reign of Satan began after the fall, Satan changed the whole animal kingdom, changed the vegetable kingdom and breathed his cursed nature and disposition into man and turned God’s man an enemy of his Father Creator. Man becomes a broken helpless liar without resources in the hands of a ruthless enemy who rules him without mercy and who had the authority to cast him to hell (John 8:44, Luke 12:5, Heb. 2:14). Therefore, Deity suffered for man in answer to the wages of sin (Rom. 6:23). After deity has paid the penalty, eternal life must be given to his spirit to change his nature to begotten of God (Ps. 2:7, Col. 1:13).

What is fallen Man’s response to the Father’s Love gesture?

The substitution sacrifice was to restore fallen man back to his lost authority and glory thereby subjecting Satan and his circumstances to man (Ps. 8:6-8, Isa. 27:1-4) but instead of accepting God’s grace, man goes about establishing his own righteousness (Rom. 10:1-3). Therefore man remains a rebel and in opposition to God as in the days of the Tower of Babel. When man tried to find God, he became vain and hypocritical, most of the so-called houses of God (churches) are asylum houses of fatherless babies. Rather than be united by the Holy Spirit to fight to reconquer the earth from the adversary, they are busy fighting themselves. For example, Catholic claims originality and so is best, Anglican, Baptist, Lutheran, Sabbatherians argue convincingly why theirs is the best. Spiritualists say they work with the spirit of God. Jehovah’s witnesses say except one joins their group, he will face God’s judgement. The Pentecostal group claim they are living. Is it the building or the human beings that are suppose to live? Only righteous men and women or saints are living and not the building 1Cor. 15:22). Atheist and others even foolishly deny the existence of God (Ps. 14:1). Through devil’s clever manoeuvres, the whole world has been knit into a vast theater of confused war of words and blows between opposing religions, and between opposing denominations of the same religion. See what our Lord Jesus says “The church is one foundation with him as the head” (Eph. 5:24). Why then the war among humanity while the adversary is unchecked trying always to circumvent God’s laudable plans for fallen humanity? The prevalence of sin, disease, poverty and fabricated intrigues and deceits expose this adversary.
What is responsible for Man’s negative response to God’s plan?

Man has totally lost memory of God’s law of love at creation and is fully absorbed into the being of his new father’s (Satan) law of hatred, revenge and lying (John 8:44). In stories, novels, and in playhouses, hatred, murder and revenge are defied. Therefore, the Gospel of Jesus Christ which is peace, love and righteousness appears a tyrant to the sinner. Hypocrites and blind leaders with devil’s counterfeit powers form the crux of the church leaders to lead equally blind and ignorant men (Matt.15:9,14). The devil has blinded man’s eyes and has hardened their hearts making it difficult for people to believe God’s report (John 12:38-40). Ignorance is Satan’s potent weapon. Find the truth and let the truth set you free.

ETERNAL LIFE (NATURE OF GOD)

What is Eternal Life?

Eternal Life is the Nature of God that is imparted to man at the New Birth, making him a New Creation. Anybody who is not in Christ is spiritually dead and is having the nature of the devil imparted to man at the fall. To eradicate this devil nature in man is the reason why Jesus came to the earth (John 3:16, John 17:1-3, Rom. 6:23). Man’s present condition is abnormal due to this satanic nature in him. Therefore, he needs Eternal Life to lift him out of total condemnation. When you have Eternal Life, that is the Nature of God, then you are a Christian. This means that you can freely and boldly stand in the presence of God the Father without sense of guilty or inferiority complex. This means prayer results.

What is the nature of Eternal Life?

Eternal Life is the nature of God. The Jewish lawyer mentioned in Luke 10:25 represented the most zealous branch of the family of Abraham, children of promise and of the covenant. Yet he knew he lacked something. The real thing had not been made right in his life. So he went to Jesus for it. “Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life” (Luke 10:25). Nature of Eternal Life enables you to escape corruption in the world through lust (2Peter 1:4). That corruption is spiritual death, satanic nature. Eternal life enables you to be partaker of divine nature (Eph. 2:1). It is the only sure way to make you pass from death to life (John 5:24). Though you were dead in the past. Eternal Life has made you alive again (Col. 1:13-14).
**How can Eternal Life be Available to you?**

Many other signs did Jesus, but these are recorded to make us believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, and that believing ye may have life (Eternal Life) in His name (John 20:31). The object of this verse is that we may have Eternal Life. Receiving Jesus Christ is an act of the will. Acting on the word (Rom. 10:9). It is not enough to take Him as your Saviour; you must acknowledge His Lordship over your life. The reason is that, we have been servants, subjects, as well as children of an enemy of God. We have belonged to the Kingdom of devil and wish to leave for the Kingdom of God. Therefore, there must be absolute and unconditional break with the old Fatherland, “Total Repentance”. If Jesus becomes your Lord, Jesus must have a say in the class of books you read, the company you keep, amusements you enjoy, government of your body, your marriage, finances, your children and home, your nature of vocation in life and where you live. The close supervision makes the Christian life blessed. With Eternal Life, nature of the great Father God in you, seek to govern your life accordingly, so that this new life manifest itself in your daily conduct.

**CAN MORTAL MAN BE RIGHTEOUS AGAIN?**

Man, the corrupt, deceitful, and revengeful creature today after all was a just and righteous being at creation (Gen. 1:31). Spiritual death, which is the author of man’s corrupt and rebellious nature, is an emanation from Satan following the fall of Adam. Satan breathe this cursed nature to man. Therefore, if through Satan man became a sinner, can man ever be made just and righteous again by God here on earth?

**Limitation of Religion**

Religion borders on man’s belief on God as his creator and as supreme authority to be obeyed and worshipped. The Mosaic Laws which ruled spiritually dead Jewish nation and desired Gentiles constituted the rules guiding religious worship (Gal. 4:4-7). Under religion a man can backslide from God as a servant runs away from a master. In Christianity, one can only break fellowship with God. A Christian is in union with God through the partaking with God of His divine nature. Fellowship is broken when this nature is destroyed through sin.

Christianity means the relationship between the Father and his family. Christianity is not a religion. It is not having your sins forgiven or joining the church. It is being made a new creation in Christ, it is being born from above (John 3:3,5-6, John 1:13, Ezek. 11:19).
The term “Born Again”

“Verily, verily, I say unto thee, except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God” (John 3:3). The Gentiles had been outlawed without God in the world before Jesus came (Eph. 2:12, Eph. 4:18). Man possessed the nature of devil and was directly ruled by Satan. Note that the chief desire of the devil is to keep man in ignorance to destroy him in order to break the heart of God (Acts 17:30). As man’s heart is darkened by the adversary, God promised changing man’s heart. That is, to recreate man’s heart (Ezek. 36:26-27). Though lost, man was still a wanted child (James 1:18, Eph. 2:8-9). This recovery of lost man culminated in the redemption plan of God through Jesus Christ. The whole human race became united with him in his death as his resurrection (Rom. 6:5). Those to believe Jesus must work on their behalf to be quickened by the word and the spirit (James 1:18, Eph. 2:10). God’s objective since the fall of man had been to bring man into the actual relationship of a son through his partaking of God’s nature (Eternal Life). This involves the removal of the old Man (Satan nature) in man and the replacement by God of the new man (Eternal Life) (Eph. 4:24).

On the day of Pentecost, when the spirit recreated the 120 in the upper room, God began the new order of things. Something unheard of took place. They had more than forgiveness of sin. They received new nature; man and God became united as Father and Son. A new thing, which is a New Creation is born. Man is “Born Again” from devil’s corrupt kingdom to God’s kingdom. These are new species (2Cor. 5:17, Gal. 6:15, Isa. 65:16). The old order of selfishness is ended and the new love life is begun in the sons under this “New Thing”

Righteousness

The Born Again (new creation) is reborn through the word and recreated by the spirit (1Peter 1:23, Eph. 2:10). For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive (1Cor. 15:22). Yet the Church, under bondage today to the blend of old religions like Hinduism, Grecian Philosophy and the type of Christianity we found during the middle age are daily crying, weeping, repenting, and confessing of sins that has no bearing with the new creation, the “New Thing”. The reborn is created out of the very nature and heart of the Father devoid of sense of guilt or sin (Rom. 8:14-17, 1John 3:2, 5:13). For he that is born of God is above demons and circumstances through faith (1John 5:4). God calls his children the righteous ones. Therefore the new creation is an overcomer. He is begotten of God. He is united with God, he is a partaker of God’s nature. God is perfect, so you who have received his nature will equally be perfect (Matt. 5:48). To argue otherwise is to undermine the perfect work Jesus has done on your behalf.

The reason for the creation of man was God’s heart hunger for fellowship (1John 1:3). This fellowship between God and man was destroyed by the entrance of spiritual death into man’s spirit (Rom. 5:12). Sin consciousness drove man away from the presence
of God. For this sin issue to be resolved the righteousness of God has to be restored back to man through the implantation of divine love in him.

Righteousness may be defined as the ability to stand in the presence of God without sense of guilt or inferiority complex. Sin consciousness, sense of unworthiness and inferiority complex, were the products of spiritual death. Therefore if perfect fellowship is to be restored, righteousness must be given to man by God to eradicate sin consciousness. Our spiritual death was laid on Christ making him a sinner on our behalf. Now receiving God’s nature can now cause us to become the righteousness of God in him (2Cor. 5:21).

Satan’s work in Adam resulting in spiritual death, alienated man from God. Therefore, if God cannot destroy this sin consciousness in man, so long there would be no joyous fellowship between God and man. And this would imply that Christ has not destroyed the works of Satan. But let us read Heb. 2:14.

The scriptures show that Christ himself was made righteous in spirit having paid the penalty of man’s transgression in the flesh (1Tim. 3:16). Jesus therefore becomes the righteousness of the one who accepts him as saviour and Lord (Rom. 3:26). The scriptures reveal that righteousness is the heart of the gospel message that is given to the world. Paul expresses this revelation of righteousness through the gospel in Romans 1:16-17. These verses reveal the righteousness of God that becomes man’s on the basis of faith alone.

Romans 4:25 reveals to us how God has provided that righteousness upon legal grounds. God delivered up Jesus for our trespasses, and was raised when we were declared righteous.

Christ receiving our nature made him sin, because of our unrighteousness – spiritual death. After we have been declared righteous through his resurrection and justification in spirit, Christ himself becomes the righteousness of the child of God (1Cor. 1:30). That gives him the same standing before the Father that Christ has. This is the message of the gospel that God has tried to let us know in our hearts, that we can be free from sin consciousness and that we might walk fearlessly in the presence of sin, demons, disease, and circumstances as did Christ himself.

This will make you gain a reputation of praying and having your prayers answered when you ask in Jesus name. This is the secret of the power you have been seeking for in your life. And this is the one important message Satan has hindered us from knowing the righteousness of God in Christ which is ours.

The moment you know this, Satan cannot hinder you again in taking your place or using the authority of the name of Jesus through which he will be glorified.
HUMANITY’S NEED OF A MEDIATOR

Man legally lost his right of approach to God because of Adam’s Treason. Being an outlaw, he needs an advocate (Mediator) (Job 9:33).

Man’s position after Adam’s High Treason (Sin in the Garden of Eden).

Paul summarizes man’s hopeless position in Eph. 2:12. In this verse, man is described as:- (a) Alienated from Christ (b) Stranger from the covenants of promise, so man has no covenant claims on God and has forfeited all rights God conferred to him. Politically, he is a subject of Satan, and is virtually unioned with him. Therefore by nature man is a child of wrath (devil) Eph. 2:3, spiritually dead, and a child of the devil. God could answer man’s prayer on grounds of grace alone. And we cannot continue in sin that Grace may abound (Rom. 6:1-2).

Can Man on his own re-establish contact with God?

And he said, thou canst not see my face, for there shall no man see me and live (Ex. 33:20). It is a universal testimony that from the fall of man until Jesus Christ sat down at the right hand of the Father no human being has ever approached God but only through divine priesthood, bleeding sacrifice, by dreams, by visions or by angelic visitations. The numerous temples, altars and Priesthoods, of all nations expose man’s consciousness of sin, fear of death and judgement to follow (Job 4:12-17). Climaxed on verse 17, (Job 9:25-33). Job in these verses express sorrow of approaching judgement as it gathers in dark clouds over his spirit.

How can Man Reconcile and stand right with God?

The Bible records show that only through Jesus Christ can one have Eternal Life and be justified on his ground to approach God on his finished work (1Tim. 2:5, John 14:6). Man, because of sin, hid himself from the presence of God, and was eventually driven out of the Garden of Eden. Let us see the following illustrations of man attempting to force himself to the presence of God. (1) Leviticus 10:1-3 Nadab and Abihu sons of Aaron attempting to enter the Holy of Holiest without being invited by Jehovah and contrary to law, staggered and died. (2) Numbers 16, Korah challenged Moses’ and Aaron’s exclusive right to approach God, he and his rebellious fifty with their families perished. (3) 1Sam. 6:19. The return of the ark of God and the subsequent death of fifty thousand men. Learn a lesson from the above imputations that man could not approach God except in His own appointed way. Brothers and sisters, God’s character has not changed. Fallen man’s nature is the same, one cannot approach God without a mediator today than he could in the days of Israel. Mere good moral life or education cannot fetch one heaven, let no man deceive you.
Intellectuals like David, Isaiah all teach one great truth, that man needs a mediator. Embrace Jesus Christ, the only hope of man’s approach to God (1Tim. 2:5).

THE ULTIMATE END OF THE CHRISTIAN JOURNEY

The new Heaven and the New Earth are the ultimate goals of every New Creation man in this Christian race. Yet with eyes wide open, the hordes of humanity have preferred Hell, and the lake of fire and have refused to repent and be adorned for the marriage feast. In this lesson we shall study the hurdles to overcome in order to enter the Kingdom of God.

The Great Tribulation and War of Gog and Magog

The Great Tribulation and the Battle of Gog and Magog are the two great shows before Satan will be banished to the Lake of FIRE (Matt. 24:21). The Great Tribulation shall reveal all the evil accumulated and ripen in the hearts of men at the period that man is ruling himself. This Tribulation shall not begin before he is revealed, and he shall not be revealed until he who hinders is taken out of the way. Then shall the wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of His mouth, and shall destroy him with the brightness of His coming (2Thess. 2:6-8). He that hinders is everyone that still has the voice of Truth and the Testimony of Jesus Christ; all those that can say of the devil the (former) Prince of this world cometh and hath NOTHING in me (John 14:30, Heb. 2:14). Let the reader note this that those saints beheaded for the testimony of Jesus and for the Word of God and those who denounced the beast and his image shall resurrect or be taken out of the war and be with Christ a thousand years (Rev. 20:4-5).

This is the first resurrection (Daniel 12:2-3). During the Millennium rule, Satan shall be bound in abyss or Hell or the Bottomless pit (Rev. 20:1-3) a thousand years. But all those who acknowledge Jesus Christ in the flesh, which in their pride, arrogance, self-righteousness and fears kept refusing to repent, to turn from their old wicked ways; the old man to obey the voice of the Lord, Satan shall make away and overcome them (Rev. 13:7). Though he shall not destroy their Eternal Salvation this group will be given to God’s arch enemy to be delivered from that which they refused to be delivered through the hands of the Brethren and the Spirit (1Cor. 5:5, 1Tim. 1:20). For the faithful and obedient saints, the God of peace shall bruise Satan under their feet shortly.

(Rom. 16:19-20) The rest of the dead who do not hinder shall not live again until the thousand years are over (Rev. 20:5-6). When the thousand years are over, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison to deceive the nations once more to gather the hordes of humanity for the great battle (Rev. 20:8-9). The devil will at this time try to overcome the saints but Jehovah will send fire from heaven to devour those that will compass the camps of the saints. During this second advent of the devil, all that is worst in man and the last dross of evil accumulated and left over in the hearts, minds and souls of men in the Millennium of the Kingdom of Heaven governed by Christ Jesus shall ripen. The overcome ones will have another chance for 1,000 years to overcome what they are unable
to do during their Christian life. Then the Patience, and long suffering of God is over and Satan is finally cast into the Lake of Fire and Brimstone where the beast and the false prophets are (Rev. 20:10). Let the reader note that Hell and Lake of Fire are not the same. Hell is where the incorrigible wicked spirits (Souls) are incarcerated after death to await trial at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, while Lake of Fire is the final home of the wicked to be tormented day and night forever. There are many souls and demons in Hell today, but there apparently are no souls nor demons in the Lake of Fire today. I see Hell daily but I have not seen the Lake of Fire.

Only the overcomers will be saved

The final end will appear in this wise. The sun and the moon will not give light and the powers of Heaven shall be shaken. Then shall Christ appear coming down in the clouds with power and great glory and the earth and heaven shall flee away. Then the dead in Christ will rise first. They and those that are alive will be caught up to meet the Lord in the air, to be with the Lord for evermore – Amen (1Thess. 4:15-17, 1Cor. 15:51-54, Rev. 20:1-15). Let the reader note this that only the overcomers of old and new testaments shall be allowed entry into the kingdom (Rev. 3:2-3, 21, Rev. 2:6-7). The overcome ones shall be denied entry into the Kingdom of Heaven and shall remain in outer darkness with weeping and gnashing of teeth (Rev. 21:8,27). But these will be given another 1,000 years to overcome what they failed to overcome in their Christian years of life on earth. Let every Christian know this that we must through much tribulation enter into the Kingdom of God (Acts. 14:22, 2Timothy 2:12, 3:12), through much suffering, much crying to the Lord, and even much toiling in spirit and soul. The Father established this way of self-denial, and bearing of our crosses. To you all that have come seeking self-satisfaction, or the way out of your frustrations, the way to solve your own problems, or seeking materialism, can now cast all your problem on Jehovah because He cares for you. You can now seek truth, Life, the reality and the Lord Jesus to escape that dreadful judgement that is approaching fast.

Be conformed to the image of Jesus Christ; be holy without blemish Body, Soul and Spirit to meet the Lord at His coming.
CHAPTER 3
CHRIST REDEMPTION WORK

WHO IS JESUS CHRIST?

Many religious groups as well as sense-rulled scholars who have very obscure thinking about the man Jesus, try to reduce Him to a second position other than the place Jehovah has given Him in the Bible. These natural men, hardly knowing how existence, even repudiate God’s declaration of how life came into being. They believe and make millions the world over to believe in names, things and places, seeking blindly to be blessed by God here on earth and hoping to go to heaven when they die. Hear what God said of our Lord Jesus Christ in Matt. 17:5, 1John 5:12, Col. 1:16-17.

No one knew Jesus until the Father had introduced Him (Matt. 3:17). This introduction is given to us in Paul’s revelation. Many people know Jesus today just as Peter and John knew Him during His three-year’s earth walk with them. When he hung on the cross, they watched him with sorrow until he died. But they did not see the tragedy of his being made sin, and the awful spiritual struggle that was going on. They only saw the man, Jesus. This is the case with most humans today. They know the man as Peter and John then, but not as Paul knew him. “I know in whom I have believed” (2Tim. 1:12). This is one of the challenging statements in the Pauline revelation. Study yourself and see if you know Him.

What place does God give to Jesus Christ?

Any religion that gives Jesus a lower place cannot be right. The Bible is emphatic that he is God manifested in the flesh. God the Father sent Jesus to the world to be the Saviour of the world (Matt. 1:21, Acts 4:12). Compare these to the statement made by Jehovah Himself in Isaiah 43:11. “I, even I, am the Lord; and beside me there is no Saviour”. Jehovah is the Saviour. The oneness of Jehovah and Jesus cannot be contested (John 10:30). The claim that God is triune originated from pagan philosophy is proof that human reasoning is too weak and ineffective when it comes to comprehending our great and wonderful God (1Cor. 1:21). Sometimes Jesus is addressed as God by God the Father (Heb. 1:3). Note that the pagan idolatry involving a triad of gods is simply Satan’s counterfeit of the one true God (Rev. 16:13).

The Basic Laws of Bible interpretation

Several pitfalls confront us when we interpret the Holy Scriptures. We tend to substitute human leadership and reasoning for a personal study of the word of God. This is because of the lack of understanding of the basic laws of Bible interpretation. These laws
are found in 2Peter 1:20 and John 5:39. For example in studying the bible all relevant passages that speak on the same topic must be carefully studied before any conclusion can be drawn. And unless we have the guidance of the Holy Spirit, we cannot even discover the thoughts of God from His word … since the natural man receiveth not things of the spirit of God because they are spiritually discerned (1Cor. 2:14). The Holy Spirit lives in every true born again child of God, so if we are yielded to the Lord, He will teach us his truth.

Attractive books with reasonable arguments though not conveying the truth of God abound. We must search the scriptures personally with the prayer that God will reveal Himself and His truth to us (1John 2:26-27)

**Can Jesus Christ be a created Being?**

Colossians 1:15 and Rev. 3:14 referring to Jesus as a created being is often misinterpreted to prove that Jesus is a created being. However, nowhere in the Bible is Jesus said to be created by God. The original Greek word for “First born” and “Beginning” means first in Rank, excluding any reference to time or origin (Micah 5:2). They merely convey Jesus as having the highest position and a name above all in the universe (Phil. 2:9-11, Eph. 1:21). After voluntarily humbling himself to death by crucifixion (Heb. 2:9), Father God saw to it that Jesus deserves to be exalted and glorified. May we do the same in our hearts in Jesus name Amen.

This created being as claimed by these religious groups, cannot be the Christ of the Bible because of John 1:3 as well as Col. 1:16

**Jesus is the First Born from the Dead**

The church has had a limited understanding of the word redemption because it has been more preoccupied in the meaning of the Greek version of the word than it has in the reality of our deliverance from the dominion of the devil. Jesus had paid the penalty that we owed to justice (1John 1:8, John 15:22, Matt. 8:22, Rom. 5:12-16, Isa. 25:7). Jesus met it when He was made sin on our behalf, and he went to hell where he suffered for us. Then having met the requirements, he was made alive in spirit (1Peter 3:18, 1Tim. 3:16). As soon as he was justified and made alive, he met the adversary, conquered him and stripped him of his authority. Thus Jesus made our new creation possible and when we are made new creation, we receive the nature of God in our spirits (2Cor. 5:18-21, Rom. 4:25). He was not raised until justification became the property of the unsaved world just as in John 3:16. But Jesus is of no value to the sinner until he confesses him as Lord (Rom. 10:9-10). The moment that he does this, redemption, righteousness become a reality. Jesus is the first person that ever lost eternal life through the sin of the world and received it back.

All that Jesus did is stored up and waiting for the unsaved man to take. Not only is righteousness reckoned unto him but he has the actual righteousness of God. This new nature that is imparted to him is God’s nature, and that nature is righteousness (Rom. 3:26). The significance of God actually becoming our righteousness is in Rom. 8:31,33. These verses explain that when any one lays anything to your charge God becomes your Vindicator.
What characterized Jesus Life during his earth walk?

Love ruled Jesus earth walk. It was love at work in the man Matt. 4:23-25 is a love story. We see Jesus come out of the mountain from the temptation and healing the sick and the broken hearted. He took our infirmities and bare our disease (Matt. 8:17). Healing apart, he spoke and taught truth as no man has ever done. Some of his sentences stand out like mountain peaks, “All things are possible to him that believeth” “That the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit and they are life”, “I am come that ye might have life and have it more abundantly”. All of Jesus’ teachings almost never touched the new creation. Even Nicodemus was mystified when the Lord told him that he must be born again (John 3:3). As a result, no one received Eternal Life through his teaching. He only prepares the people. Eternal Life was given to the disciples after his death and resurrection.

What makes Jesus Christ a Superman? Why is the believer of Christ also a superman?

Jesus is the incarnate one. That is, Deity has become united with humanity in an individual. The first Adam was created (Gen. 1:27). The rest of the human race were generated by natural process (Jer. 1:5). But Jesus was formed by a special act of divine power (Jer. 31:22, John 1:14, Heb. 10:5). Being an incarnate one, by him God and man can be united and God can dwell in us and can impart his life and Nature to our spirit (Rom. 6: 9,10, John 5:24). Being born out of the incarnate one who is supernatural, every “born again” is an incarnation. Christianity therefore is a miracle. Invariably, man’s condition demands an incarnation because he is spiritually dead and without approach to God. The incarnation of Deity with humanity and the union of Christ with humanity will enable Christ to bring the two together, man and God. The incarnation is the basic miracle of Christianity; and this is the foundation or reason for all miraculous manifestations of divine power. The New Creation is, therefore, born out of incarnation (2Cor. 5:17, Eph. 2:10).

The first superman is Jesus Christ (Heb. 2:14, Rev. 1:18). And a superman is a faith man. In Him faith came to the world. Jesus has authority over all flesh. Therefore he is master of all flesh, as well as demons. All demons, all manner of disease, sickness were healed and men set free from Satan’s torment. Jesus is superman. Even the winds and the sea obeyed him (Matt. 8:23-27). Jesus always-thanked God that he was heard whenever he spoke (John 11:41-42). Jesus is the only superman during his earth walk, but he is the head of the “super-race”. The church has never believed this. They only study the theory of it, and have interpreted the word only to rob them of its reality and benefits (Col. 1:15-18).

You remember 2Cor. 5:17, the old creation was a failure, a subject of Satan. The new creation is master of Satan and demons. The old creation lives in the realm of fear and doubt, while the new lives in the realm of new kind of life (Zoe). This life is God’s nature, God’s ability. As a believer, God’s “Power” (duminas) will come to you (Acts. 1:8, Luke 24:49). You have the power of attorney to use the name that has all authority in heaven and on earth (John 14:13, 14 and John 16:23, 24).
Christianity is not a religion, or set of rules to guide man’s conduct, but is a union with God (John 4:24). Eternal life or ability of God is for the New Creation after being delivered from the rule of the devil (Col. 1:13, 14). If you are a Believer you will see the glory of God in your life. We are assured by the word that our partnership with him will enable us to utilize (use) his ability (1Cor. 1:30, John 15:5). With God’s ability in you, you are a master of circumstances and want (Phil. 4:11).

**Jesus Christ present ministry for the Church**

Our Saviour died as Jesus Christ, he died as a Lamb, he arose as the Lord’s High Priest (Heb. 7:21,26). The first ministry of the seated Christ was to certify the claims of justice against humanity (Rom. 4:25).

The next ministry is that of a Saviour (Acts 4:12). Jesus seated at the right hand of God is the only sinner’s saviour, the sinner cannot reach God without a Mediator (1Tim. 2:5, John 14:6).

A Christian is living in a world dominated by Satan and needs an intercessor, someone who will pray for him whose prayers are always heard (Heb. 7:25). In every temptation and trial, Jesus ever lives to pray for us. That is the reason for our victory. We have Jesus in the throne room as High Priest, a Mediator, an Intercessor and an Advocate, and a lover in the Highest Seat of Authority in the universe to make intercession for us. As the Father has declared Him an High Priest, Jesus becomes the surety of a better testament (Heb. 7:21,2). This is the secret of Faith. Jesus is the surety of every word from Matt. 1 to Rev. 22. He says, heaven and Earth can pass away, but not one word that I have spoken can pass away (Matt. 24:35). The integrity of the scriptures is based upon the throne, and the throne upon the very life of the Father and the son. Therefore none of the words can be broken since “No word from God is void of fulfillment” (Isa. 55:11, Jer. 1:12). “How will he freely not give you all things”? Who can stand in the way if you are His (Rom. 8:31).

**Jesus as the Advocate**

If a Christian sins, he has a family lawyer with the Father (Advocate) Jesus Christ the righteous. When a Christian commits sin he loses his sense of righteousness and is ashamed to go into the presence of the Father. Then he asks for forgiveness, and the Father listens to his Advocate, Jesus pleads for us and our righteousness is restored back to us (1John 2:1). But note this that there are sins unto Death and sins not unto death (1John 5:16-17). Sins not unto death means if you see a Christian doing that which seemeth good unto him and you that is spiritual who knows the best, you can correct and restore that soul back to righteousness. Example from the scripture is Paul and Peter (Gal. 2:12-14, 2Peter 3:14-16) or a man anointed by God suddenly barters the word for money or begs for financial aid in a manner that is defamatory to God’s name and Jesus’ name can be restored back to righteousness. Sins unto death are as recorded in Gal. 5:19-21, Rev. 21:8, Rom. 1:29-32. For they that commit these, stand the risk of breaking fellowship with God and stepping back wards to Satan’s realm of darkness. To the Christian, these are called presumptuous sins, (Ps. 19:13, 2Peter 2:20-22). Those who keep Christ’s saying will be “New Creations” and will not see death, spiritual or Eternal (John 8:51). Also be guided by Heb. 10:26 and Heb. 10:38.
Jesus Christ, the giver of Life

God has made Jesus’ wisdom, righteousness and sanctification available to us. Therefore sanctification is a gift and one cannot do anything to merit it. It belongs to you as much as eternal life belongs to you. God gave us eternal life, redemption wisdom and sanctification and God gave himself in the person of His son to us, so that “He that has the son has life”. If you have eternal life, you have the nature of God; if you have the nature of God, you have righteousness; if you have righteousness, you have sanctification and sanctification means set apart, separation. Who set you apart? God set us part. Then, what do you do to accept it? As soon as you are born again and the Holy Spirit comes to make his home in you and begins to build Jesus’ nature and life into your spirit, you begin to separate yourself from the unnecessary things that have held you in bondage and kept you occupied that you did not have time for the best things. Therefore, making sanctification a doctrine and a part of Church creed is sense knowledge interpretation. You cannot do anything neither did God ask you to do anything to make you worthy (Rom. 4:4-5). God indeed gave his son to the ungodly. Rom. 5:6-11 clears the whole case just as Eph. 2:8 declares that we are saved by grace through faith, and that not of yourselves, it is the gift of God. The most important thing for any man in life, no matter your business or status, is to know his Father and to know his rights and privileges in Christ.

Authority in the Name of Jesus

Many people use the name of Jesus Christ as a cult, others shout this name at random not knowing its importance and the authority that is in the name. Many more take God as a Social Welfare secretary to fall back for assistance when devil their father gives them problem (John 8:44). This group erroneously believes that God must always solve their problems when they pray through the name of Jesus because of (John 14:14).

In the gospel of John we have the record of this legal act on the part of the master. In this gospel, Jesus gave to the church the power of Attorney to use His name. In John 15:16, the disciples are commissioned to go and bear fruit; the legal use of Jesus Name and to have the same authority that Jesus exercised in his earth walk, Jesus explains to us his role in heaven as a mediator between we and the Father and authorized us to ask the Father of our demands (John 16:23, 24). Note that every believer is a disciple (Matt. 28:18-19). From John 16:24 we deduce that happiness comes from circumstances; joy alone comes from the Lord. Jesus name is also introduce in John 14:13-15.

The books of Mark 16:17-20 and Matt. 28:18-19 give the place of the name of Jesus in the daily Ministry of the church. The name has the same authority treasured up in it that Jesus had during his earth walk. From these two scriptures, we see that Jesus is going to accompany the church in its earth walk in the power and might of his name (Phil. 2:9-11). Because Christ is the head and Saviour of the church (Eph. 5:23). God had lifted Jesus above every authority in the universe. God has given Jesus the head over all
things to the benefit of the Church, which is his body. We in Christ, in the mind of the Father, are absolute masters of demons and their forces in the earth.

The disciples knew the authority that is in that name. There is nothing Jesus did in his earth walk that the name will not do today, in the lips of the new creation. The book of Acts is a revelation of the authority of that name. Many so-called churches preach everything but the name and so they cannot grasp the significance of the name. Such churches should read Acts 10:45.

In Acts 16:18 Paul used the name of Jesus to cast out the spirit of divination from a certain damsel. And in Acts 21:13, Paul clearly demonstrated the secret of his authority by his total surrender to that name. People got baptized in the name of Jesus Acts 2:38 and the name of Jesus casts fear on all (Acts 19:16-17).

**The Significance of the Cross**

A part of the church has worshipped a dead Christ on a cross. But the cross has no salvation on it. It was a place of failure, a place of death, a place where Jesus was made sin, a place where God forsook Jesus, because he was made sin. Satan apparently won victory over the man who had ruled him for three years. The cross was the place where the ages met or where the two covenants met the old and the new. It was the place where the sin problem was fixed – deity becoming sin for humanity (Heb. 1:3). So for us to sing “Jesus, keep me near the cross”, is for us to be kept nearer failure and defeat.

**The Significance of the Resurrection**

Salvation is in the seated Christ at the right hand of the majesty on High. It was not his earth walk; not his suffering on the cross that make us righteous. The cross was the beginning. It was where substitution really began when God made him sin with our sins (Isa. 53:4-6). He did not put away sin until he left his body and went to where the wicked would go if they reject him. There he suffered for seventy-two hours until the claims of justice were fully met.

When they were met, Satan’s dominance over him ended. He has paid the penalty that the human race owed to justice for its sin (Heb. 10:12). After he had paid for man’s penalty, then he was justified in spirit (1Tim. 3:16, 1Pet. 3:18). Paul expressed it in Acts 13:33, 34 as in Ps. 2:7. Down in that dark region, Jesus was made alive in spirit, was begotten of God (Col. 1:18). Remember that Jesus died spiritual and physical on the cross and was made alive twice in spirit and in his body. He is the first person to be born again and the only one who has immortality now. It is in the resurrected and seated Christ that all treasures of wisdom and knowledge are hidden. With joy you can catch a glimpse of what it means to learn in a measure to know him.

**JESUS INTRODUCES THE FATHER**

“Touch me not until I am glorified of my Father and your Father” (John 20:17). No one knows the Father fact of God until Jesus introduced Him (John 1:18). Jesus also unveiled to us of God as a loving Father with a loving heart towards man (John 14:21). But
man, the product and crown of love’s creative ability is turned enemy of God. The result is that there is in the world evidence of abundance of sickness, poverty and want. What does the word of God say as a solution to man abnormal condition?

**Man as a Love product**

The earth is the reason for the creation of the heavenly bodies. And man is the reason for the creation of the Earth (Eph. 1:4,5). Basically, God purposed the earth to be Man’s University where he would learn to know his Father. But man chose to be united with the devil through disobedience (Rom. 5:12, Eph. 2:3). The other choice could have united man with God (Tree of Life)(Gen. 2:16-17). Love again compelled God to work out a Redemption plan for his man. Fallen and dethroned by the adversary, man turned out to be an enemy of God because of his new satanic nature. Man’s thought towards God are wickedness, rebellion and opposition continually (Gen. 6:5-7). To retrieve his fallen companion man, God inspired men of old to write the Holy Oracles, which constitute the Holy Bible (2Tim. 3:16). God again has lowered himself to the level of man to unveil himself and his plans for man through the scripture as He similarly lowered himself in the Garden of Eden before Adam’s Treason.

**The meaning of Matt. 6:33 and Matt. 22:21**

Adam knew no law save the law of God and love. But when he fell. God’s love in man was replaced by hatred and revenge. Man knew not God anymore than his new master and father, the devil (John 8:44, John 1:10,11). But God once again made his nature (Eternal Life) available to man through His only Son Jesus. Seek ye first the kingdom of Heaven means, take Jesus Christ as your saviour and confess him as your Lord to legally gain back eternal life and sonship privileges from God the Father. Your daily needs will be given unto you by God as a child (John 16:23-24).

Matt. 22:21, has been variously misinterpreted by the devil to fallen man. 1Peter 2:13-15, is one explanation. Note 2Cor. 5:20 and John 18:36, making every believer an ambassador of God here on earth. Remember God’s commission to you is to make disciples of all nations (Matt. 28:19-20). And God has granted you an authority and wisdom more than that of the Devil (1John 4:4). You are now to identify the things of the Devil (Caesar) and render unto him. In summary, Jesus is talking about fleshly things (things of Caesar) and spiritual things (things of God) (Rom. 8:6-8).

You have to surrender your idols, cult groups, secret or open societies, evil habits and whatever that is of the devil, they cannot be part of you again. Respect constituted authority pay your tax, observe Government rules etc. but in all things keep the law of God above every other thing.
God’s Love is Universal

Isa. 25:7 is the first proof that God’s love is universal. Rev. 7:9 is another example of God’s concern for all creation. Peter’s declaration in Acts 10:34 and verse 11, 12, 15, testify of God’s love for all nations. Consider also the heavenly bodies, moon, stars, they give light and seasons to all nations. Luke 2:14, is another curtain raiser.

Though a sinner, righteousness (Eternal Life) is still available to you. Why not repent and obtain it.

HOW DID JESUS DEFEAT SATAN?

Satan faced Jesus in all conceivable temptations and circumstances during his earth walk and Jesus defeated Satan in all. Satan faced him in all kinds of disease; want, hunger and Jesus overcame him in all. The secret of Jesus’ victory over the devil is this, that he was humble and obedient to the father. Pride, hypocrisy and arrogance therefore are not part of the new creation and hence Jesus gave that assurance in John 14:12, because the new creation man is conformed to Jesus’ image (Rom. 8:29, 1 John 2:29). This is the secret of the daily success story of the new creation man over the devil and his created circumstances. We shall see how some of Satan’s punitive attacks are repulsed by the new creation man.

Satan has power to raise Artificial Fire, Job 1:16

When God cast Satan out of heaven to the earth, (Luke 10:18), it is apparent that none of his authority was removed, rather it became corrupted because of the curse God cursed him. Therefore Satan still exhibits this authority to generate fear in fallen man’s heart to keep him subservient to his awful rule. Satan creates fire in this wise. He wires the whole stretch of the area with invisible wire, which is like the electrical wire but is smaller than any that man has produced. The wiring is just like the pattern seen in the physical but is better described as a maze of wire entanglement covering the whole area. Then a tip of this wire is ignited to start the fire. Wherever the wire touches, draws the fire hence fire could engulf a whole market in a second. Sometimes I see a vessel-like thing in the air above with a foul spirit in it to ignite the fire through one end of the wire extended from the wired zone. Another tactic of the devil is to send an aeroplane fitted with firebombs and these planes nose dive to the target setting an artificial fire. Sometimes devil aims at a particular victim and in such a situation, no fire will be visibly seen but the victim is blackened through the fire set spiritually by these bombs, which exploded in the nose-dived planes. All natural men blame God for such situations as the servants of Job (Job 1:16). Fire through thunder and lightening is another of Satan’s devices. Satan stocks the victim’s spirit with large stones. Thus the fire from the lightening sets these stones ablaze to burn the victim to death. Satan has applied all of these devices to this writer and his family.
The Myth behind Queen of the Coast

Brother Paul’s revelation of Eph. 6:12 should be accepted by all aspiring to enter the kingdom of God. Devil is the only enemy; enemy of God, enemy of man, and enemy of angelic being. The queen of the coast is a demon that lives on coastal settlements. It is a demon of the water. Along the shorelines of the coasts of seas, oceans and rivers or lakes, this demon drives in a pipe of over a hundred feet long and about 3ft in diameter. The end of this pipe inland terminates at the entrance of an underground tunnel of two wide chambers. The first chamber is guided by serpents. The second chamber contains power packed reddish serpents of great size. At the center of this second chamber lives this demon who dangles a live serpent over her neck. This demon has the power to organize large scale stealing of money and wealth mainly from banks, markets and private homes to humans who worship the devil for the glory of this world (John 10:10). Most of the time as prayers are being offered, God would show me the human victim exchanged for this blood money dancing with two white handkerchiefs in each hand to entertain this high prince called “queen of the coast”. The victim is either mental or an imbecile in the physical, or must be an ardent anti-christ gathering souls for the devil as a church leader. I have seen these reddish serpents swallow human spirits to occasion death or series of problems. The wisdom of the devil is immense (Ezek. 28:12). Sometimes when this demon realizes that God is closing on him to send him to the pit, he clamps the victim’s hand with his to take along to hell to cause death in the physical. All of these I have seen, the victims are set free and they recover wholly.

Satan has power to raise artificial Storm Job 1:19, Matt. 8:23-27

Satan has the authority to raise artificial storms. One day as I taught and counselled some listeners, a violent storm arose causing, massive destruction to houses and trees in the city of Port Harcourt. The roof of our study hall was also threatened with deadening vibrating noise. Having asked the congregation to clear out of the danger, I closed my eyes and prayed to God to spare the building and I saw this mystery. I saw thousands of flying machines like jet fighters spacecrafts, and innumerable gorillas (foul spirits) in operation. While the jet fighters were roaring below the rafters to de-roof it, the spacecrafts objects were surfacing from the ground to violently de-roof it. When commanded in the name of Jesus, they all fused and were sent to abyss. The storm stopped instantly. Dear reader, all violent tornadoes, hurricanes, storms and winds are raised by the devil to destroy, to cause sorrow to man’s heart. Satan made another bold attempt at the same building and failed because of the Grace and liberty that is in us.

Believe not false teachers. Jesus came to make you righteous to be in fellowship with the Father. Repent and enjoy God.
THE THREE STAGES OF JESUS’ VICTORY OVER SATAN

Satan was the reason for redemption. There could be no redemption without defeating Satan. Satan’s eternal defeat was a part of the redemption plan (Heb. 9:12). We shall study Jesus three-fold victory over Satan. These victories are:

 Jesús uses the Word to defeat Satan

John 1:14 introduces Jesus as the word that was made flesh in glory as of the begotten of the Father, full of grace and truth. This is God’s direct penetration of the sense realm where natural man lives. This sense realm could not work without an incarnation. Since an angel’s visit would not help, God had to come himself: Jesus first combat with the devil is recorded in Matt. 4:1-11 and in Luke 4:1-13. In both of these records, Satan attempted to overcome the incarnate. One by tempting him through the senses as he (Satan) did to Adam and floored him. Jesus met him with the word, and conquered him. From the day Jesus started his ministry until he gave himself up to the High Priest as our substitute, he met Satan over every possible disease that he could bring to man, and conquered him as does the new creation today (Matt. 4:18-25, Matt. 14:13-21, Luke 13:16). In every contact with the adversary, Jesus conquered him.

Man’s three fold Deliverance

In John 8:36, Jesus was not referring to physical slavery but to spiritual. Man’s deliverance is three folds. He delivers man spiritually from the hands of the enemy. He delivers him physically from disease, hunger and want. He delivers him mentally from being ruled by the senses and brings his spirit that has been a slave through all the ages to dominate his thinking and his physical actions. John 8:51, Col. 2:15, and Rev. 1:18 give us a picture of the combat Jesus had with the adversary after he had satisfied the claims of justice and had been made alive in spirit.

Jesus victory over Satan in the new creation

For we are his workmanship created in Christ Jesus (Eph. 2:10). When Jesus was recreated in that dark region as head of the church, Ps. 2:7, we in the mind of justice, were recreated too. When he arose from the dead, it was our resurrection (Rom. 6:4, 2Cor. 5:17). The one who raised Jesus from the dead is in you – the New Creation (1John 4:4). This means, the one that is in you is greater than any forces or power outside of you (1John 5:4-5). Your faith that brought you to the Family of God has made you Satan’s master, for he that believeth Jesus is come of God overcometh the world. Do you believe that?
THE SIGNIFICANCE OF BLOOD

The marriage between the church and the world appears sealed in this generation. And there are many evil spirits in the world (1John 4:1). Except the Holy Spirit. Little marvel therefore that these foul spirits live and operate inside the churches. Equally, as man’s rebellion against God continues unabated, God out of anger has allowed all types of “gurus” to operate in the world freely. Can Christianity, born out of the sin bearer’s blood be a solution to man’s very abnormal condition today?

The Blood of Jesus and His flesh as drink and food to give Life (John 6)

Jesus the incarnate one indeed is revolutionary in all the words he spoke during his earth walk. When he offered to the world his blood and his flesh as life giving drink and food, the Jews did not understand him. The situation in the church is not different in this generation as most church leaders are blind and natural theologians. The truth is that, Jesus was not giving a prophetic utterance but meant actual eating of his flesh and actual drinking of his blood. Through the abundance of revelations unveiled to me by God, I see the blood of Jesus Christ preserved in a massive foundation work with compartments. During deliverance prayers, the human spirit (the real man) is moved from one compartment to the other in this blood until the Holy Spirit declares the human body, soul and spirit completely healed. There is also another provision whereby the blood and the water of Jesus Christ pass through two hoses with needle – like instruments at the tips which are automatically injected into both arms to let them flow into the human spirit. Besides these uses, all new creation men drink of his blood in the real man (the human spirit). This writer and his family drink of this blood at will. In addition, we are given some heavenly food to eat. This food resembles an apple fruit but soft and when bitten open, the same blood of Jesus can be seen inside it. They are indeed food and drink. Indeed John 6:53-58, 1John 5:8, Rev. 3:18 refer to this blood. Dear reader, can anything be so sustaining and empowering as this blood and this food? They are all prepared and preserved for your spiritual use. Repent and be sustained by them. Note this that the bread and wine for the Holy Communion was to keep in remembrance of his death until he comes back. Therefore, Holy Communion does not make anybody holy; it is just a holy Christian ceremony to be done in remembrance of Christ death for us.

Satan is Master of Counterfeits: Explain.

Blood represents life, and atonement means covering (Heb. 9:12-13). These two verses explain that the blood of bulls and goats purify the flesh while that of Jesus Christ is to purge the spirit of man of spiritual death which leads to humanity’s spiritual righteousness. What a great mystery then that Satan too has set up Blood Rivers. This writer has seen over a hundred of such rivers made up of human blood located all over the world. Satan obtains this blood through his created accidents and through wars, which he stirs up in every nation. This writer sees daily how that Satan ties with chains and invisible wires over the necks of human in these blood rivers, making them to drink of human blood. Often times I see all our stomachs very big in the spirit and immediately God
brings us out, this blood is seen trapped in a bag God has fitted in to prevent the blood permeating to defile us. This is almost daily occurrence. Again, Satan saturates every so call holy water with human blood. Infact every holy water is human blood. I even saw in Nigeria a big human bar-Jesus with a big bag half filled with human blood and fitted firmly to his left arm. He was the chief and power stock among all the false prophets and teachers that form the core of the natural church leaders that characterize the 20th century churches. You unrighteous and blind church leaders, note this, that as Satan empowers you with human blood, so are you an instrument of Satan for the destruction of mankind by the defiling agent of human blood. To all you ignorant people of the world, note God’s warning to try every spirit before following blindly, (1John 3:9-10, 4:1,2, John 9-11, Matt. 15:13-14), for God will accept no excuses from any man. Dear reader, I even saw all types of demons climbing up and down somewhere in the Middle East (which was to counterfeit Jacob’s ladder, Gen. 28:12) whose top terminated in a massive house-like structure within Satan’s domain. It is in such houses or similar places that the high demon (prince) poses as Jesus Christ to deceive the hordes of natural mankind and these natural brutes will say I am called of God only to become an instrument of Satan.

Only the righteous humans belong to God. All unrighteous humans no matter your rank, are children of devil. Repent and be a Christian.

KNOWING THE FATHER GOD

The faith of millions of people have been shattered and the church itself wanders in the by-ways of disbelief because of lack of revelation knowledge about God. In this study, we shall examine the triune nature of God, His far-reaching authority and His relationship with man.

Who is God?

We know God best through His names - Father of Lights. James 1:17, Almighty God Ps. 91:1. The Father Matt. 11:25, Lord God Almighty, King of Saints Rev. 15:3.

God alone creates and gives life, thereby making him the author of all life (John 5:26). No one has seen God except Jesus Christ who came out of Heaven to earth to introduce God as Father to man (John 1:18, John 6:38). God is Agape (1John 4:8). And we know this that Jesus Christ, that gentle Galilean came as an epitome of the Father in meekness and love (John 10:30), therefore, if we think of God in terms of Jesus Christ, transfer every single moral quality in Jesus to God, we can have the full picture of a trustable and loving Father (John 10:29). But throughout all generations fallen man has continued to think of God in other terms and have lowered and impoverished our idea of Him. The fool has ignorantly contested God’s invincible authority over heaven and earth and has even said there is “No God” (Ps. 24:1, Ps. 53:1), God is the Father of all spirits, therefore let all obey Him and live (Heb. 12:9).
Explain the concept of Trinity?

And let us make man in our own image and likeness (Gen. 1:26). This is the first proof of the triune nature of God. This call cannot be to angels as servants but to Jesus Christ, the Holy Spirit, and Jehovah Himself (Col. 1:16, Eph. 3:9, Heb. 1:2), through philosophy and vain deceit and sometimes out of sheer ignorance fallen man with the nature of devil in his spirit has likened the Godhead to gold or silver, or stone, graven by art and man’s device. But Paul mention about the Godhead in Rom. 1:20. 1John 5:7 is specific, “The Father, the word (Son) and the Holy Spirit bear record in heaven and these three are one”. The suggestion by some that Trinity is of pagan origin or unscriptural cannot be correct. This suggestion is by natural men who have vainly sought God in the sense realm (1Cor. 2:14). And unless these philosophers, theologians etc., are recreated in spirit they cannot understand things that exist in the spirit realm. This writer has seen and continues to see the Son of God and the Holy Spirit. Christ is in human form though immortal. John the Baptist saw the Holy Spirit as a dove. The Holy Spirit has the appearance of a dew but much lighter. The Holy Spirit is still recreating human organs damaged by Satan’s bonds. Christ himself has told us of the Father in Heaven (Matt. 23:9). Jesus gave the Holy Spirit an equal position as himself and declares the Holy Spirit as a person (John 14:16-17, John 16:13, 1Cor. 12:11). Remember this that Jesus Christ is not GOD the FATHER (1Cor. 15:23-24, John 10:29, Matt. 23:8-9).

What are God’s thoughts towards Man

God, the master planner, designer and creator brought man into being through matter above human comprehension (Gen. 2:7). Creation Law is based on Love and fellowship between the creator God and His heart’s love, man is in perfection and in holiness (Eph. 1:4, 1John 1:6). But the first Adam delivered the earth into the hands of Satan the enemy, who now rules the hearts of men and women and all of God’s creation on the earth (Luke 4:6, Job 9:24). Man was not subject to disease or death and had the power of rejuvenating in order not to wear out. But today, man travails through sickness, diseases, insecurity, hunger and want at the hands of his new father Satan who seek to utterly destroy man before the end. But God has made His righteousness available to unrighteous humanity through the salvation worked out in His son Jesus (John 3:14-18). Yet the hordes of humanity continue to accuse God of not keeping promises having been fed with falsehoods through societies and worthless devil inspired man-made church doctrines and perish foolishly. In the mind of justice, God has disarmed Satan for the fallen man to regain his sovereignty over the earth and over Satan (Heb. 2:14, Phil. 2:10).

Be ye separate from the ignorant and foolish ones. Act on the WORD and escape Satan’s awful rule.
Is Jesus Christ God (Jehovah)?

My glory will I not give to another (Isa. 42:8). This declaration from Jehovah’s own mouth is indicative of His supreme Authority in Heaven and on earth. Yet the unilluminated mind, blinded by spiritual death hardly understands the distinction between the son and the Father, and do not accord God his exclusive honour and glory. In this part, we shall touch on the main points of difference between the Father and the son, and show how best to contact the Father for prayer results.

Twice did God declare Jesus Christ as His beloved son (Matt. 3:17, 17:5). The Son, Jesus also unveiled to the world that God was his Father and Father to them that would believe on the word of God (acting on it). Isaiah 9:6-7 reveals Jesus as a son who would break the dominion of Satan and set men free. The prophet also says about Jesus as the great lawyer of God’s family, that is, “Everlasting Father”, indicates that this wonderful being is going to be a revealer of the Father, and we find him do this in the gospel of John. Note the pre-fix “Almighty” for the Father as against “Mighty” only for the son (Ex. 6:3, Rev. 4:8, 11:17). Jesus sometimes presents himself as the equal of the Father not on rank but on moral qualities (John 10:29-30, Phil. 2:6). How many of us can stand boldly and declare, “I and Jesus are one”. Jesus commands us to direct all our prayers to the Father through his name (John 14:13-14, 15:7-9). Even the angels of God tell us of the composition of the Godhead that we should worship God as the Father and Head (Rev. 19:10, Rev. 22:8-9). If anyone thinks Jesus is God the Father and that prayers should be directed to Him (Christ) it makes Jesus Statement in Matt. 23:8-10 grotesque.

No man cometh unto the Father but by me (John 14:6), comment

Following Adam’s High Treason against God, man became an outlaw and had no legal standing before God (Gen. 3:24, Ex. 33:20, Eph. 2:12, Gen. 6:3). Man could only contact God through angelic visitation, through dreams, through bleeding sacrifice or through an anointed priesthood. With the nature of Devil in man’s spirit, man became an enemy of God and in continuous opposition to God. Man has lost love and received hatred, revenge, and lying from the satanic nature. God was therefore compelled to impose laws and statutes on his covenant children the Jews and desired Gentiles. This is the basis of religion characterized by the Ten Commandments of Moses. Thus the Old Testament saints arose who were preserved in Abraham’s bosom (Luke 16:22-23, John 10:16, 1Peter 4:6). But after Christ has been glorified and His work accepted by God, Jesus went with that crowd in Abraham’s bosom to Heaven (Rev. 7:9). For besides Enoch and Elijah, no one has ascended to heaven. The introduction of the New Covenant by Jesus Christ is described as the period of reformation (Heb. 9:10). Sacrifices with blood of birds, goats etc, and sprinkling on the spiritually dead gave sanctification to the flesh under the law which God described as a period of ignorance (Heb. 9:12-13, Acts 17:30). The Blood of Jesus Christ shed on Calvary cross is to remove that body of sin (spiritual death) from man’s spirit to make him reconciled to God (Heb. 10:8-10). From the scriptures we now see that only in the blood of Jesus Christ can man obtain Eternal Redemption for the
sanctification of his body, soul and spirit which is required to make man stand right in the presence of God. Thus Jesus is the only Way (John 15:5-8). Therefore any one who is not worshipping God through Jesus Christ is a devotee of the Devil under the New Dispensation.

Embrace the New Covenant and become a Christian. Go and sin no more.

THE FINISHED WORK OF CHRIST
Many theologians have not recognized that the old covenant has been done away with in place of a new and better covenant in Christ (Heb. 10:9). In the new dispensation, all that is in the nature of God is made available for the New Creation man. This makes the New Creation master over demons and all circumstances.

When was the word of redemption completed?
Jesus finished his work and sat down at the right hand of God (Heb. 8:1-2). He now sits down because he has finished his work and John 19:30 explain that his work of redemption was not finished until he sat on the right hand of the Majesty on High. He had only finished the work of a son (Heb. 2:16). Jesus had come as a son of Abraham and as a Hebrew. He had satisfied every claim of the Old Covenant and the Law and had kept it aside for the New Covenant with its new law for the New Creation people (Luke 22:20). After his resurrection, he presented his blood into the heavenly holy of Holiest. Having satisfied every claim of the Supreme Court of the universe, the red seal was upon the document of the redemption (Heb. 9:12).

Why do most Christians still struggle with sin consciousness?
The new creation is the work of God (Col. 1:13-14). Most Christians have not grown out of their childhood life (1Cor. 3:1-3). These babes in Christ are natural men ruled by the adversary. Sin consciousness robs many Christians of their sonship rights in God in Christ Jesus. His work is accepted, and if you are a new creation, Satan has no dominion over you. Your diseases and all circumstances the adversary had created have been borne by Christ once and for all (Isa. 53:3-5). We become healed children (Eph. 4:24). If you sign up any bundle of diseases from that clever and deceitful Satan, it is unfortunate. This is the one reason why the babes in Christ keep echoing (James 5:14-15). These babes are held under the dominion of sense knowledge.
What are the two kinds of Wisdom?

James 3:13-18 and Col. 1:9-12 explain two kinds of wisdom. One is wisdom from above and the other, wisdom of the devil. But you the new creation has the wisdom from God. His living word, which, in reality, is the wisdom of God that becomes a part of your very being. You rest in it through that word of wisdom, the Father wants you to have the abundance of his wisdom. He wants your whole soul and spirit swallowed up in his life (2Cor. 5:4). There is no struggle to get this wisdom that is from God. The moment you accept Christ you are already resting in his rest.

We are established through Faith, Righteousness and Grace

Every believer should be aware of his special rights and privileges in Christ. That all believers are established in Christ through the Father in the word, through righteousness and through grace.

The Father has no pleasure in weak children though he cares for them and protects them (Eph. 6:10). The believer should know what Christ is to him and what he has done for him, and what he is doing for him (Heb. 7:25). Do you know that the word is the food of the recreated spirit (Matt. 4:4). It is the mightiest thing in the world, it slays and makes alive (Acts 5:1-11). Rom. 8:31-39 is God’s picture of the established believer. Read this passage carefully. Eph. 3:17-19 tells you to be rooted in God until your whole being is filled with this abundant life of God until God’s own love nature pours into you to fill you.

God’s promise to establish the believer in righteousness and the fruits of God’s righteousness in you is recorded in Isa. 54:14 and 32:17. You are to know the truth of you being the righteousness of God in Christ (2Cor. 5:21). You now have the nature and life of God. You are a new creation (John 6:47). This means that you can stand in the presence of Satan and all his works with the same fearless grace that Jesus had. Jesus had no fear when he stood by the tomb of Lazarus and raised him (John 11:39-40). Peter’s heart had no fear when he used the word to slay Ananias and Sapphira his wife (Acts 5:1-11). Nature of God in man makes him master of life and death.

Grace means God’s love pouring out upon the unworthy, undeserved. Heb. 13:9 tells us that we should be established by grace and not to be carried away by divers and strange doctrines. Grace is love in operation. Love in action (Rom. 5:6-10). Jesus could look at his adversaries from the cross and plead with God to forgive them as ignorant men. He sent for Peter who had denied him thrice to meet him, that he loved him. That is grace indeed. John 3:16 makes Jesus belong to the world. That is to armed robbers, murderers, liars, pen robbers, idolater etc. This is grace. And we are so established in grace that we don’t criticize any one. Don’t you know that the man you are mocking is the man Jesus died for? How many times have you ever thought of giving your heart to an unbeliever to believe? That is grace.
CHAPTER 4
THE NEW CREATION (THE REDEEMED)

WHO IS A CHRISTIAN?
Christianity seems to be least understood in Africa. Hence about 98 percent of all Africans are still worshipping the devil even though they enter into various church buildings professing to be serving God. Judge yourself from this lecture if you are a Christian?

What is Christianity?
Christianity is the family fact of God the Father and his children – Humanity. Though creeds, laws and doctrines have been made out of Christianity, it is the reality of man’s redemption by our Lord Jesus for union with God.

How can one become a Christian?
Know this that salvation is a gift, and it is not necessary that you go any place to get it. You can find it anywhere (Eph. 2:8-9). To be a Christian means receiving (that is believing) Jesus Christ as your saviour and confessing Him as your Lord. It is so simple (Isa. 53:6, John 1:10-12, Rom. 10:9-11).

Into how many groups can Christian be classified?
Christians can be divided into two groups. The sense-ruled, and the truly born again. The sense ruled Christians lack the spiritual blessings of wisdom, divine ability, strength, love and other vitals to make the believer’s life beautiful, helpful and victorious (Eph. 1:3). Their righteousness is as Isa. 64:6. On the other hand, the true believing Christians have salvation, eternal life, union with God and are members of God’s family. These are they that have allowed their lives to be ruled by Jesus Christ even here on earth. They are of the new birth. New dispensation and have the new covenant.

What can be the proof of one being a true Christian?
A true Christian is one who has left Satan’s kingdom and entered into the kingdom of God the Father right here on Earth (Col. 1:13). Leaving the devil’s kingdom means the fulfillment of Rom. 10:9-10, Rom. 12:1-2. He now discovers that he is in union with
God in spirit and not in body or in soul. Therefore, God’s ability, wisdom and knowledge are his own. The Holy Spirit now enters his clean temple and makes his abode. He is now a truly Born Again child of God; of God’s desire as in John 4:23. A true Christian no longer considers himself as Catholic, Baptist, Anglican or a Penticostalist but a true reformer. By his personal conduct and example, he makes liars truthful, drunkards sober and murderers as lovers. He is doer and not quotation maniac of the scriptures. Mark 16:17-19, are for him.

**What evidence exist that million of Humanity are serving the Devil**

1 John 5:13 says that believing on the name of the son of God is an evidence that you have eternal life. Jesus is the first person that was ever born again and had immortality now (Ps. 2:7, Col. 1:15). And if you believe on him, his ability at crushing the devil becomes yours (Mark 16:17-18). But millions of so-called Christians are hypocrites. Hypocrites that they do not have faith and trust in God who enabled Jesus to overcome death. Hence they are Christian in the flesh and spiritually in union with the devil through a devilish society, (Acts 19:19), worshipping of church leadership (Matt. 15:9), angel worship (Col. 2:18, Rev. 19:10, 22:8-9), sacrificing to the devil (1Cor. 10:20). People under these groups are not Christians but idol worshippers just as those openly serving the devil through juju shrines.

**THE NEW FAMILY LAW (AGAPE LOVE)**

Spiritual death overwhelmed man at his fall. The old Edenic (Agape) love of God in man was displaced by a corrupt and revengeful love called phileo or human love. We shall see what this new law is and how it should govern the new creation and contrast this agape love with phileo love.

**Define Agape Love and Phileo Love**

Agape or divine love is the real interpretation of the heart nature of God. This love governs only the new creation man and is as drastically different from phileo love which governs the unborn that we hardly call it love though it operates through the same faculties. Luke 23:34 is an example.

Phileo or human love is the love a mother has for her child or a husband for his wife. Phileo is the cause of the divorce cases and the reason behind our suffering and sorrows. It is the highest love man inherited from the nature of Satan after the fall of Adam. It is purely selfish and centers on self-gratification. 1John 3:12 is example.
Why is it necessary to give this new law to the New Creation?

They are now new creation people translated out of the kingdom of darkness into the kingdom of the son of his love (Col. 1:13). They must have laws befitting the new family so Jesus says that they must have “Agape”, one for another as I have had agape for you (John 13:34, 35). If therefore any man is in Christ, he is a new creation, all things in him are new as the old things have passed away (2Cor. 5:17).

A Christian is one who abides in Agape Love. When one is born from above, the Father’s nature comes into his spirit. This love is bound to manifest itself in the nature, conduct and speech of the child of God. Both Jesus and John say that only those possessing Agape Love are the Christians (John 14:21, 1John 4:7-11, 1John 4:16). Agape is God acting through the lives of his children. There can be no agape manifestation today except through those who have become partakers of divine nature. Agape cannot be duplicated. It is the peak and badge of Christianity. Its prayer at persecution is “Father forgive them, for they know not what they do (Acts 7:60).

All religions break down here. The best they have is phileo love clothed in Esau’s skin but the voice is of Jacob. The Holy Spirit sheds agape in our spirit (Rom. 5:5).

Contrast Agape Love with Phileo Love

In 1Cor. 13, Paul say, if you have knowledge, wisdom, faith, obtain all University degree, feed all the poor, build hospitals, schools in every city and town as a philanthropist, yet have not Agape, it profits you nothing. You have wasted your life.

Agape boasted not itself, it is not puffed up. Phileo boasts itself and self is the center. Agape seeketh not its own. Phileo is Loud-mouthed and often negative.

Agape rejoiceth not in unrighteousness, but rejoiceth in the truth, Phileo turns hatred and revenge at the least provocation. It rejoices with the truth if that truth gratifies his passions. John says, Agape is God. Agape is the new law of the Church, the family of God. Does agape govern you, or the old corrupt human love still dominates you?

Examples of Agape Love from the Scriptures

Jesus knows that love makes the New Creation free from Satan’s nature of lying and hatred. Agape love is the dominant law of God, hence Jesus in his earth walk healed the sick (Matt. 4:23-24), and fed the hungry. Satan governs you when you walk in hatred and selfishness (1John 4:8). Children whose parents walk in this new agape love cannot be criminals. Jesus kind of love produces beautiful people while hatred and selfishness produce criminals. Jesus was successful in his earth walk because of love. This shows that failure of Christianity is not failure of the nature of God in man, but because man has substituted church organization for the new creation. Worldly-minded people rule most of the churches and Jesus is no longer Lord and head of the Church (2Cor. 2:17). That is, making merchandise out of the gospel.
The following scriptures are examples of Agape love.
Elisha and the Syrian soldiers – 2Kings 6:21-23
Moses left the comfort of Pharaoh’s Palace to obey God’s call Exodus 2.

ABUNDANCE OF LOVE
Millions of people deceive themselves with mere empty profession of assenting to a creed or the doctrines of a church. This means very little to the word and to the Father. They forget that the word has to become a part of their very being, to build into them the love nature of the Father. This lecture will enable you examine yourself if you are ruled by the nature of God; that is, abundance of love life.

What two Natures are in combat?
All the sins, crimes and wars grew out of spiritual death; the very nature of devil. Man indeed had an abundance of spiritual death (Rom. 5:14, Rom. 8:2, 3, John 10:10). “I am come that ye might have life and have it more abundantly”. Eternal life is the nature of God (2Peter 1:4). And spiritual death is the nature of Satan. There is a combat between life and death, between God’s nature and Satan’s in man. Just as spiritual death swallowed up the human race, so now God is going to give eternal life in such abundance that will swallow up death (2Cor. 5:4). This means to be drowned in a sea of life, showing the abundance of it.

How do we live if we possess the Life and Nature of God?
God is love. 1John 4:8 shows that man is to be filled with “agape” love. The churches have never majored it in their teachings or creeds. Think of a body of believers filled with the life and nature of God then we understand (Col. 2:9, John 1:16). These two portions mean that we have received of his love life. This love life which is the nature of God, now dominates our realm just as Jesus in his earth walk lived in the realm of love (1John 4:17, 18, Col. 1:13). The test of the new birth is this love life.

What is the fruit of the Life?
This love life admits us into the throne room, in the very presence of the Father (Heb. 4:16). Love makes us masters over disease and over want, weakness and failure. Love makes us more than conquerors. It makes Eph. 3:19 real in our lives. You will be recognized as
a branch of the vine with great clusters of ripened fruit (John 15:5). Your daily course will be as Paul says in 1Cor. 10:33. You are now a doer of the word and the joy of the Lord fills you. This is life abundant and God is actually let loose in you.

Hell and Heaven are real. Sense-knowledge is the road to hell while revelation-knowledge leads into heaven. Decide this day where you will spend eternity (Heb. 9:27).

THE TWO FAMILIES IN THE WORLD

Jesus declared there are two spiritual fathers in the world. Therefore, men are either worshipping God as a Father or worshipping the devil as a father (John 8:44, 1John 3:10). We shall study these two families, as they exist in the world and the things that differentiate one from the other.

How can a child of the devil be identified?

All that is holy, righteous and good heads up in God while all that is evil, unjust and destructive heads up in devil. This is the dividing point between the two families because children of God have his nature (1John 3:9), likewise children of devil have his nature (Matt. 7:18). Lying, hatred and revenge are the first characteristics of the child of the devil. Perhaps, the badge he wears is lying. Lying is as natural as eating, drinking and bathing. He lies in appearance, in business and even on the pulpit. The child of devil is a deceiver like his father Satan (Rev. 12:9). He is an instrument of defilement; to destroy and to lead astray. An unbeliever is a wolf (Ezek. 22:27-28, Matt. 7:15, Luke 10:3, Acts 20:29). His tongue can kindle a fire that no fire brigade can quench (James 3:5-6). His tongue is an instrument of defilement and destruction.

How can God’s child be identified?

God’s child is ruled by agape love (John 13:34-35, 1Cor. 13:1-12, Rom. 5:5, 13:10). From his recreated spirit flows love, joy peace and gentleness (Gal. 5:22-23). He has spiritual gifts from God and uses these gifts for the joy and welfare of others. He stands against all that is evil and by his personal conduct reforms sinners to repentance. He is a lover of God and Jesus Christ.

How can the deceitfulness of Devil be identified?

The earth and the fullness thereof are the Lord’s and these were created for man. Today man is a stranger in his own earth and few are battling with the aid of God to reconquer it. Yet, because of the darkness Satan has cast over mankind (Isaiah 25:7, John 12:40), majority of the people are on the side of devil. Therefore, ignorance, which stands for darkness is a potent weapon. Satan maintains his government through defaming the name of God and Jesus Christ. Satan has persistently made people to believe that he
and not God has the power to lead, to guide, to heal, to protect and to save (Luke 11:19, Acts 14:11-14). Satan tries daily to portray God as a tyrant seeking to impose impossible restrictions on man’s liberty. Satan is over liberal with his authority and as such anoints prophets and prophetesses and puts them out for sale. He empowers several general managers to open churches and equally puts out these names and their churches on sale to an already confused world. Revelation 12:9 calls Satan the “deceiver of the whole world”. Satan has made sin appear beautiful, error as truth, lust as love, crime as virtue and deception as good policies. Satan continues to deceive man to believing that mortal man cannot be righteous again. This is because Satan knows that the righteous ones are his masters. He possesses deadly weapons in his armory and these are used ruthlessly on man creating diseases, poverty and terrible circumstances. He makes man to believe that suffering and every woe on his life form part of God’s plan for his life and man accepts this lie and remains subservient to Satan.

**Why do more People prefer the Devil and his Government?**

“Wide is the gate, and broad is the way that leadeth to destruction and many there be which go thereat” (Matt. 7:13). This is the road that leads to the lake of fire, which is Satan’s road. On this road there is no need for repentance, for sin and corruption are the stock in trade. Satan is father and lord over the lives of People on this road. Therefore, Satan guarantees you a befitting burial, blood wealth, exalted post and protection of the flesh. On this road you have drinks, boy friends, girl friends and is whitewashed in your face appearing to be thorn free. This accounts for Satan’s popularity and his government. All ignorant men and women go along this road to destruction.

Come over to God’s family, come to the strait gate and the narrow way to life.

**THE TRUE GOSPEL OF JESUS CHRIST**

The word of Truth which Christ brought from Jehovah to fallen and unrighteous human was revolutionary in scope intended to vigorously change man’s life from a state of condemnation and sorrow to eternal peace, rest and joy (Rom. 5:17-19, Heb. 4:12, John 6:63, Rom. 8:1, John 14:27). Nations that accept the offer have shown remarkable improvement in their lives, but those that have rejected the offer have nothing to go by and have continued to sink lower and lower morally, mentally, and spiritual.

This lesson will examine what such nations stand to gain from acting on Christ’s universal message. The Gospel of Jesus Christ is indeed good news to humanity. That power has been given to human, that he should be uplifted from his state of condemnation to the full position of son of God, and that by this:
God has declared his righteousness to free man from sin for reunion with Him to inherit the New Heaven and New Earth (Rom. 3:25-26).

He has the authority over the resources of his environment to have dominion over them, to multiply, replenish, harness and develop for his welfare here on earth. He has the authority over the power of darkness to break the rulership of Satan over him thereby liberating himself from sickness, diseases, poverty, want and sorrow. And that the secret behind a successful life is the righteousness of God that is now made available to unrighteous man. This is gift from God, Jesus tries to stress more about it as being the core of his Gospel (Matt. 5:48).

**Gospel of Righteousness:**

After the fall of Adam, man lost his sonship rights and legal standing with God (Gen. 3:24, Gen. 6:3, Ex. 33:20, John 1:18, 5:37). Man became a bond-slave to the devil having received his cursed nature to his spirit (the real Man), man could no longer discern the things that God had freely given to him (Ps. 64:4). God is righteous and every man that is alienated from the life of God is unrighteous. Eternal life, being the very nature of God has its peculiar manifestations in the individual that has it. Righteousness is the Nature of God (Love) that is manifested in the individual. If the individual becomes an instrument through which the righteousness of God is expressed or made manifest, then the individual is at peace with God. He can go boldly to the throne room of God without inferiority complex or sin consciousness at the time of need (Heb. 4:16). Righteousness therefore is the ability to stand before God without fear or inferiority complex to utilize God’s own ability for the joy and welfare of others. Jesus declared that it is something we should desire for and once we obtain it we should strictly yield ourselves to live by it. Only righteous people are profitable to God and man.

**Righteousness exalts a Nation:** (Prov. 14:34).

“As it is written. Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him” (1Cor. 2:9).

All the sense ruled primitive nations of the world cannot invent today because they have hardened their hearts against God, and have refused the marvelous Redemption work done on their behalf by Christ (1Cor. 2:14, Prov. 9:4). Only in nations where Christianity has been deep rooted in their heart can there be any creative inventions (1Cor. 2:10, 15-16, John 14:12, 15:5-8). Destructive or satanic invention belongs to the rebellious nations. They are hardened, and think that knowledge obtained from the university or technical colleges through the senses gives the ability to govern to bring joy to others. These are sense knowledge
wisdom as described in James 3:14-16, being manipulated by Satan to think that wealth and political power is the end. No natural man has the ability or boldness to stand in the presence of God without sense of guilt. His prayers cannot be answered (Prov. 28:1). Without God’s ability, righteousness, wisdom and divine love, no man can rule and bring joy to people’s heart. This is the embodiment of Eternal Life that Christ brought to fallen mankind. The secret of prosperity is in Christianity and not in religion which has been a failure and incapable of solving the sin issue (Gal. 3:10-23, Rom. 3:19-21).

The spirit of God gives man the inspiration to invent since the spirit alone knows what God puts in the visible things we see with our eyes (Ex. 31:10-11, 1Cor. 2:10-11). Only righteous people are of profit to God and to humanity because they are God’s partners in progress. They are God’s fertilized land.

No natural man can give us a good government. Good governance demands that the ruler must be righteous. He has to rule with the wisdom, divine love and ability of God. Christianity has not gained root in Nigeria and indeed in Africa. About 98% of those carrying the bible are children of the devil. And the numerous churches found in almost every corner are asylum houses of fatherless babies. This is the reason for the underdevelopment in Africa. A nation that hardens itself against the knowledge of God will suffer as in Deut. 28.

Thou shall have vexation and rebuke in all that thou set forth thine hand until you are destroyed quickly (Deut. 28:20).

The fruit of thy land and thy labour, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up. Thou shall be oppressed and crushed away, so that thou shall be mad for what thy eyes shall see (Deut. 28:33-34).

You will have sons and daughters but will not enjoy them because they shall go into captivity (Deut. 28:41). For example the youths especially in Nigeria have been held prisoners by Satan in cult houses.

The stranger that is with you shall rise above you, and shall lend to you, but you shall not lend to him. He shall be the head and you will be the tail (Deut. 28:43-44).

Let all sense ruled primitive nations obtain eternal life through Jesus Christ to be truly successful and joyful John 14:21-23, Luke 12:31).

Gospel of Healing:

Christ brought perfect healing to human: mental, physical and spiritual, so that man should have abundant peace, joy and rest. The Jews wondered and said;

“What thing is this? What new doctrine is this? For with authority commandeth he even the unclean spirits and they do obey him” (Mark 1:27).
Creation was perfect and man not made to last a short lived existence. But the High Treason of Adam delivered the Earth into the hands of God’s enemy, devil (Luke 4:6) who now seeks daily to utterly destroy man through disease, poverty, wars, unnatural disasters such as earthquakes, fire etc. (Luke 13:16, Matt. 8:23-27, Job 1:12-22, Ex. 7:11-12).

It is truth that diseases disappear as prayers are offered to the sick. Diseases occur as devil afflicts man with specific bonds (already described). I will give one or two examples.

Catarrh – bales of white cloth and serpents stuffed unto the face cavity through the nostrils. The sneezing could be the itching sensation created by the serpents or an attempt at forcing the bonds out. The later outflow or blowing out of thick lumps of phlegm is made by the sensation of the operating snakes and decaying of the white cloth. Once these bonds are removed by God the catarrh disappears. These diseases are not transferable: that certain diseases are transferable is sensual interpretation and it is untrue. Bonds operating in one man are perfected by the devil on the man that comes into contact with him, it is believed to have been transferred. This is a manipulation from the devil on cases such as catarrh, tuberculosis, asthma, sickle cell etc. Satan has consistently repeated these bonds on them that come into contact with such victims to create that particular disease to uphold the myth of this international theory of communicable disease. If anopheles mosquito causes malaria, perhaps it is one of the instruments to trigger off the bonds that are already perfected in the human to create the disease. By His stripes, we the repented believers are healed children, and devil and his circumstances are subject to us (Isa. 53:3-5). Dear reader, bear in mind the above revelations. How can God employ the services of the medical Doctor to take care of His Children. This revelation may appear foolish to the professed wise men of this world, but to you that hear, see and taste, repent and claim your rightful son-ship privileges

Only the righteous shall live by faith and have their prayers confirmed by God. Repent and be a master of the devil.

**TRUE CHRISTIAN WORSHIP**

There is one body, one Lord, one Faith, one Baptism, one God and Father of all (Eph. 4:4-6). The Lord our God is one Lord, and correspondingly has a will towards man (Matt. 12:29). Why then has this one body, the church been cut into hundreds of religious units with Directors, General Managers, General Superintendents etc. with each “Club” claiming superiority over others.

**True Christian worship**

A truly repented recreated human worships God. On the other hand, the hypocrites, false brethren, unrighteous church leaders and unbelievers worship the devil no matter the positions they hold in the various churches. God is a spirit and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and truth (John 4:23-24). God no longer dwell in temples made with hands (Acts. 7:48) as under religion
but the human body as temple. Under Christianity, the body of man is the temple of God as the Holy Spirit lives and walk in it (1Cor. 3:17, 2Cor. 6:16). The human spirit beholds him face to face in his body (Temple). The Holy Spirit builds back God’s nature to man’s spirit to be filled with the glory of God. (2Cor. 3:17,18, Rom. 8:16). The recreated human spirit with the spirit of God in the body makes the individual Christian superman, wonderful, the excellent truth about God, and his life shines as light for others to see and glorify God. By his own character, conduct and behaviour he becomes a reformer in his community. His conduct and behaviour constitute honour, reverence, devotion, worship etc. to God. He is a member of the church of Christ (Heb. 12:22-23). Christian worship is not the order of service or how best the music is played (Amos 5:23-24) but in the truth of the word and God’s divine life. It has no special holy day of worship, every day is holy (Gal. 4:10-11, Col. 2:16). True Christians worship God everyday through their recreated spirit in their body temple (John 14:17, Acts 2:38).

What is Repentance?

The sense-rulled mind’s interpretation of repentance is that when a pagan joins a church, he has repent ed, or when a society man or an occultist burns his devil property and enters the church, or when a white garment church man burns or drops his sultan and enters into a Pentecostal church, he has repented. This is sense-knowledge interpretation of the word repentance. Repentance in its strictest sense means to have Godly sorrow towards sin and towards Satan and all his works (2Cor. 7:9-10). Repentance is the confession of one’s past sins to God and forsaking them thereafter for a total conversion to the kingdom of God (John 12:40, Prov. 28:13, 1John 1:9, Acts 3:19, 28:26-27). Without repentance, there can be no indwelling of the Holy Spirit in one’s temple whose function is primarily to recreate the human spirit (Acts. 2:38, John 14:17, 7:38). Thus, any one so recreated through repentance becomes a master to the devil as a new creation (2Cor. 5:17). An unrepented soul in the church is still a pagan and fruits of the flesh (senses) are still manifest in his life (Gal. 5:19-21). From the repented and recreated spirit flows the fruits as in Gal. 5:22. such a person is a saint and he is of profit to God and to mankind as a reformer. He no longer belongs to church denomination but a reformer through his personal behaviour and conduct. He makes drunkards sober, liar to be truth tellers and unwholesome corrupt community to a decent one (Luke 15:7, 24). All unrepented souls will be thrown into the lake of fire even though they may be strong members of a particular church denomination (Luke. 13:3, Matt. 25:30).

Why are there so many divisions in the church?

After the fall, man still had one purpose, one culture and one language. But out of sheer pride and arrogance, man started to build the Tower of Babel and God allowed confusion to set in (Gen. 11:1-9). As the tower of pride and arrogance rises worldwide: my church is best, my club is the best, our denomination is the best, and ours is the most holy, some members become discontented. These industrialist church leaders refuse to repent and see reason, instead, they continue to advertise these financial houses for self-aggrandizement. Thus, the discontented ones break out to form theirs only to enter the same vicious circle of hypocrisy.
Another reason is lust for worldly riches and fame. The General managers of these industrial houses jealously guard against their financial gains and little or nothing filter out to their subordinates. These subordinates can endure to learn how to preach suitable things, learn to pray, and armed with this carnal knowledge, they go on to open their own churches with some modifications to suit their ever-ready gullible adherents.

The numerous Bible schools (Teachers training colleges) train myriad of sense-rulled theologians. These may search for appointment in the various churches, and finding none, opt to open their own churches. The electronic media is a good place to advertise these new industries with emphasis on financial assistance from listeners.

The enemy Satan is the brain behind this proliferation of Churches. He stirs up a confusion resulting to divisions in the church, thus giving room for the separation. The new church so formed is a human product with evil background and anything evil cannot produce good fruits. These numerous churches with their own doctrines confound the ordinary good Christians of the world. These Christians who are so deceived may be facing a horrible price to pay just as the good innocent people of Israel were deceived through bad leadership. These new Testament Pharisees and Sadducees advance lying testimonies in these fake churches to make people believe in them and their cooked up doctrines. Good example here include men dying and waking up with messages from God, laying of hands and falling on receiving “Holy Ghost” anointing or during deliverance, innocent kids being paraded about as God’s anointed ones etc. Let these defilers read Isaiah 33:1 and Jeremiah 23:1.
What are some of the effects of these numerous Churches?

Leaders and followers alike of these industrial churches no longer seek God’s truth but always their self-satisfaction. The enemy through these fake church leaders had caused doubt in the hearts of the “so-called” good and honest Christians and none Christians alike through their contrary teaching as opposed to the resurrecting bible account (Heb. 9:27, Luke 16:28-31, Daniel 12:2). For example, they profess that “no one can overcome sin”, no one can be righteous” etc.

Through these fake churches, devil is now openly worship. A good example is the introduction of non-Christian practices, such as (harvest, Passover, etc., use of holy anointing oil, blessed handkerchiefs, blessed or holy water, sacrifices, uses of candles, scents, crosses etc. and the same devil that caused these bits and pieces persuade some of these bits to unite through an “ecumenical movement” where they are further deceived to compromise on their already ridiculous doctrines and beliefs, thus producing a fake church which outwardly is like the true church of Christ.

THE HOLY SPIRIT

Teaching on the Holy Spirit is now a bone of contention in the theological world. Confusion on the Holy Spirit is as much as about the new birth. We shall consider the Holy Spirit as a personality, the thorny question of praying and receiving the Holy Spirit and prerequisites for the indwelling of the Holy Spirit in the Human Temple.

What is Holy Spirit and where is His Home?

We believe the Holy Spirit to be a person (John 14:26). Note the pronoun “He” in this verse. In 2Cor. 12:11, Paul says that these various gifts are distributed severally by the Holy Spirit as He wills. The Holy Spirit is not an emanation from the spirit of God, it is a personality of its own, and since God is the owner it is customary to call it the spirit of God. The Holy Spirit’s special place of activity today is on earth, convincing of sin, holding back the powers of darkness, recreating member of the family of God, guiding, comforting and indwelling their bodies.

Who is to receive the Holy Spirit?

Any person, who hears the word of God, understands it and repents. In addition he hears the substitutional redemption work on his behalf by Jesus Christ and confesses him before others (Rom. 10:9,10,17, Matt. 10:32-33, James 1:22, Acts 2:38). In John 3:6, it is said, that which is born of the flesh (senses) is ruled by the senses, and that which is born of the Holy Spirit is to be ruled by the spirit. Man’s physical body is not to be born again. But the human spirit which is the real man that is Born Again. Remember that faith is a product of the recreated spirit not of the body or soul (John 4:23-24, 1Cor. 15:50).
How do we receive the Holy Spirit?
Receiving the Holy Spirit is simply inviting the person of the Holy Spirit to come into our bodies after we have been born again to make us His permanent abode (Luke 11:13). Sinners do not want and cannot receive the Holy Spirit. What they need is a saviour and Eternal life (John 14:16-17). Note the clause, “whom the world cannot receive: for it behold him not; neither knoweth him”. World means unregenerated man. you must be counted worthy to be son before you can receive the Holy Spirit. Luke 11:13 states, “If ye being evil know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more your Heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to his children who asks Him.”

What is the function of the Holy Spirit?
The reason for the Holy Spirit in our bodies is for God to empower us to resist temptations of the devil (John 4:4), that he may be our teacher, guide and comfort, to empower us for testimony and service. He recreates the believer to make God and Jesus real in our lives.

Under the law the Holy Spirit had dwelt in the holy of Holiest in the Tabernacle, and in the Temple. Now the Holy Spirit is to make His sanctuary in the believers temple (body) (1Cor. 6:19-20, Rom. 12:1-2). The Holy Spirit enters the worthy temple and in dwell in it to give utterance, to speak in other tongues (Acts 2:4). He recreates the believer.

The Holy Spirit cannot dwell in a filthy human temple. Every event in the temple of an unclean person is designed by Satan to deceive. Satan, the deceiver of the world (Rev. 12:9) has counterfeited speaking in tongues to deceive millions of ignorant men. He plants bonds in the Human body subjecting it to his own use. Such persons are said to be anointed by the devil. As they speak in tongues, the demons respond to their call. Not only speaking in tongues but also with prophecy and dreams, Satan anoints them to counterfeit God’s own (2Cor. 11:13-15, Rev. 16:13-14). Let every Christian be warned of the danger of speaking in a strange tongue without interpretation (1Cor. 14:27-28). Most people speaking in tongues in the various churches are anointed by the devil. Evangelist, Pastors and church leaders, take heed lest ye safely find yourselves gathering souls for the lake of fire. The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few, pray that the lord send more labourers (Matt. 9:37-38).

THE NEW BIRTH
The dominion of spiritual death had been the problem of man down through the ages. That is, Satan breathed his cursed nature to the human, animal and vegetable kingdoms creating malfunctioning and abnormalities, which make the whole creation to groan in pains (Rom. 8:19-23, Gen. 3:18-19), waiting for the appearance of true children of God. The new birth is God’s own miracle of saving
His own children and this swings on the fact that Father God now frees the human spirit from Satan’s dominion, giving man back his image and likeness for re-union, reconciliation, and fellowship (Luke 4:18-19, John 10:10, 28). So that he can boldly say I and my Father are one.

The New Birth is not a change of spirit as some times defined, but is rather the communication of Divine Nature to man. “Except a man be born from above he cannot see the kingdom of God”. This regeneration as Christ spoke is not even our natural life modified and carried to its highest point of attainment, but divine life brought down to the heart of fallen man through the word and substitutional sacrifice. Christ, through divine revelation destroys man’s constant hope of rising to heaven through development and improvement of their natural life, telling us that unless we are begotten of God from above as truly as we have been begotten of our fathers on earth, we cannot see the kingdom of God. The New Birth is supernatural, thus making Christianity a supernatural family and not a religion. See John 3:1-8).

No one can understand or enter the kingdom of God except he is born from above, that is, except the life of God comes into his being.

No one can enter the kingdom except he is born of water and of the spirit.

The old man is born of natural generation and the new man of the spirit. Jesus told the Jews that they were children of the devil because they were partaker of Satanic Nature (John 8:44-45). And they that believe on him shall pass from death unto life (John 5:24, Eph. 2:1-3). As fallen man belongs to the family of Satan, a partaker of Satan’s nature, the New Birth is imperative to free man from condemnation and to have legal approach to God through the Mediator, Jesus Christ. Therefore, the New Birth is the crux of Christianity.

Can a Christian Posses two Nature?

Many believe that when a man is born again, he receives Eternal Life but that the old nature, which they call Adamic nature, is not removed, and that these two natures war against each other in the new Creation man. This teaching is erroneously based on Rom. 7. A well cannot produce sweet water and bitter water at the same time (James 3:11). In Rom. 7, Paul was trying to give us a picture of his experience as a religious Jew under the law in relation to an awakened conscience that had not been recreated, to a full reawakening through Christ. He was trying to explain that, when he was under the law there was readiness in him to do all things to please God, but was not possible because the motions of sins (Spiritual death) held him prisoner. And that only Christ could break the yoke or remove that body of sin called spiritual death to actually set him free from sin. That chapter does not refer to Paul as a believer. It refers to them that were under the law, the Israelites who kept the Law of Moses. A believer is not sold under sin but has been made free from sin, and has become a bondservant of righteousness (Rom. 6:18). Sin does not dwell in the believer as stated in verse 17, if sin dwells in Paul as a new man or in the believer, then God is united with sin or he is united with the devil. Could a child of God say “O wretched man that I am, who shall deliver me from this body of death”? Never. Rom. 8 described the life of Paul as a
new man or as a believer, or as new creation who lives in the spirit. The new Creation is free from sin. Gal. 4:16-24, has defined the life of the two families in the world. At conversion, Satan’s nature is removed totally being replaced by the nature of God and we become the branch of the vine John 15:5.

The reader should note that there is nothing like Adamic nature. Adam had no nature of his own. At creation Adam had the nature of God because he was created in the image and likeness of God. And when Adam fell, he became a partaker of the nature of Satan.

**How does the New Birth Manifest in the individual?**

Romans 8:1 is the exposition of the mode of life of the New Birth, “Who walk not after the flesh, but after the spirit.” Because of spiritual death, man is now ruled by his senses, flesh (Gen. 6:3). Man is three fold being of body, soul and spirit (1Thess. 5:23). The body is the house for the spirit, the soul is the sensibilities, and the spirit is the real man. Christ as well as Paul makes their listeners believe that it is the human spirit that is born again (John 6:63, 12:24, Rom. 8:10, 2Cor. 3:6, Gal. 5:22-25). But millions of so-called believers know Christ in the flesh and not in the spirit (2Cor. 5:16). Know that all known sins are committed through the members of the body because they are in physical contact with the world and have ascendancy over the unrecreated spirit (Gal. 5:19-21). But if one is converted to God and not to a church doctrine, God can heal them of their devil nature and through the grace they have received, they can now repent and receive the gift of the Holy Spirit (John 14:17), to recreate the human spirit. The divine life of God that is imparted to the human spirit by the Holy Spirit makes the human being to be ruled by the law of God through the recreated human spirit. Since the spirit is quickened by the divine life and power of God, the recreated human spirit has ascendency over the flesh (senses) (Gal. 5:22-24). Faith is one of the products of the recreated human spirit. These are people whose being including the flesh or senses are ruled by the recreated human spirit. Only such people can echo Phil. 4:13 “I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me,” and can endure all temptations and tribulations. They are passed from God’s condemnation as well as Satan’s dominion (Rom. 8:1). They are the truly born from above (1John 3:9).

The life of the disciples of Jesus before and after the day of Pentecost is a good example of fleshly Christians and spiritual Christians. Before the day of Pentecost, these disciples were not Christians (Christ-like) because Christ had not paid the penalty for sin to set man free from sin. Example:

a. Peter sinking in the sea
b. Peter fighting on behalf of Christ with a sword
c. Philip asking Jesus to show the Father (John 14:8-9).
d. The disciples calling on Christ to destroy a village with fire (Luke 9:54-56).
e. They asked Jesus to restore the kingdom back to Israel (Act 1:6).
f. Jesus charged Peter to strengthen the brethren when he is converted to the New Birth (Luke 22:31-33).
g. Peter denied Jesus (Matt. 26:69-75).
h. As natural men they could not even heal (Luke 9:38-42).
i. They cast Lot to elect Mathias to take the place of Judas Iscariot (Acts 1:26) and God rejected him and anointed Paul. Compare this with the appointment of the seven deacons when they became converted (Acts 6:1-6).

When they became recreated on the day of Pentecost, there was a dramatic change in wisdom, boldness and power. Peter could now stand before the council which he feared and said, “I will obey God rather than man.” They could boldly say, silver and gold have I none but such as I have I give. In the name of Jesus rise up and walk. They have become spirit-rulled men.

Remember that there was no Christian in the world until Christ came and died on the cross for man’s redemption. All were under the ruler-ship of spiritual death, not even Moses, David and all Old Testament saints. That was the reason why God kept them in the Third Heaven (Paradise) until Christ came after the resurrection, redeemed them as well, before the crowd was taken to heaven. Therefore, any so-called Christian who believes in unrighteousness and quote David to justify himself is not wise. He is still in darkness up till now.

THE HIDDEN MAN OF THE HEART (The Human Spirit)

The human body as we see it physically is only a house in which the spirit and the soul live. The body, soul and spirit that make up the human being must be preserved blameless at the coming of our lord Jesus Christ (1Thess. 5:23). At death, the spirit and soul leave the body and go to their home. The human spirit is the only link between God and man through Jesus Christ.

The Human Spirit

Man was created as the image and likeness of God. He was in the same class with God (Gen. 1:26-27). God formed man out of the dust of the ground. This is the body, and God breathed into his nostrils the breath of life. This breath constitutes the spirit, and also forms the soul that contained the five senses (Gen. 2:7). Psychologists call this inward man of the heart a subconscious mind because they recognized that conscience” is a voice from an inward personality. This subconscious man is the real man. This real man (the spirit) is like God. It never grows old. It is neither mortal nor immortal. It is eternal. Faith is a product of the recreated human spirit.

Serving God in Spirit

The part that is recreated is the human spirit. Then this hidden man of the heart is capable of development along spiritual lines through the word of God as the reasoning faculties are along intellectual lines through experimentation. When the human spirit is recreated, it has to be obeyed and developed to let him govern us. After we are recreated, the Holy Spirit through the word can lead us
into marvelous developments. That new birth is the recreation of the spirit of man. That recreated spirit is to dominate the reasoning faculties and govern them (Gal. 5:16-17). When man’s spirit is recreated, the light which has come to him through Jesus Christ is in that recreated spirit pointing only in the direction of pleasing Father God (John 8:18). Note the warning in Luke 11:35, and contrast it with Luke 11:36

**The Sense Ruled Christians**

In 2Cor. 10:3-6, we are told that though we walk in the flesh we do not war according to the flesh. God is here telling us that even though we walk in the flesh our warfare is not according to the senses; for the weapons of our warfare are of the spirit. Through false teachers, the senses suggest strongholds, imaginations and erect high things that the sense ruled Christian will shudder. He is never able to take his place in Christ because the senses have blinded his reasoning faculties (Eph. 4:17-19, 1Cor. 3:1-3). As love governs the spiritual-ruled Christian, the sense-ruled Christian conceives evil, hatred and corruption.

**How recreating the spirit solves the human problems?**

Man, the failure, sin-ruled, Satan-dominated, held in bondage by the unseen forces of spiritual darkness is to be recreated, made a new creation, taken out of the family of Satan and translated into the kingdom of the son of his love, on legal grounds (Col. 1:13). This is the only solution of the human problem: God giving his love to fallen man, his old sin consciousness, his old fallen life, his old sin life, and his old evil habits that grow out of spiritual death, have passed away 2Cor. 5:17. A new creation has come into being through grace.

And of all this recreation of New Life, God is the source. He has reconciled us to himself by the mediation: and He has assigned to us this office of reconciliation (2Cor. 5:18). This makes us ambassadors of God because He has given us through Christ the ministry of reconciliation, not the ministry of condemnation (Luke 6:37, John 3:17). We have reckoned unto men their trespasses. We have preached sin instead of reconciliation. We have preached condemnation instead of reconciliation when God has committed unto us the word of reconciliation. Jesus was made sin, judged and suffered all that we would have suffered had we rejected him. By accepting him, we entered into all that he purchased for us. This message is not an appeal to human reason or sense knowledge, but the Father’s appeal to our spirits. By our obedience to the call we have our spirits recreated, the spirits can be developed by meditation, acting on the word and by letting the word live in us and become part of us (Act. 20:32, Matt. 24:35).

**The Recreated Human Spirit**

The recreated human spirit produces creative ability, faith, and it is the sources of love. The natural man has no love but sex attraction, and he has the same care for his children as wild animals have for their offspring until they are able to care for themselves. He has no sense of relationship. The recreated spirit is the fountain through which all the wisdom comes. Remember this that if a
believer would cultivate his spirit’s creative ability, he would be the most outstanding personality in his community. Wisdom is not the product of sense knowledge but of the spirit.

Just as we exercise ourselves to build up muscles and as we also have exercised ourselves mentally to build up memory and to store in our minds facts and data, so we should build up our faith life. This can be done by feeding on the word of God. The word is God’s wisdom, God’s ability, and God’s very life. Committing the word to memory or learning the history of the books of the Bible does not do it. But by doing the word, practicing it, living in it in our daily lives, trusting in it, acting on it. That is the secret (1Tim. 4:6-8). We are to cultivate ourselves, and to drink the sincere milk of the word 1Peter 2:2-3 until our spirits rule our thinking faculties. 1Tim. 4:7 sounds a warning. This is an exercise in the word. You give yourself to the word. That the living word is the thing that should direct our thinking or meditations (Ps. 19:14). The man who controls his meditation will control lies, conduct, and control his speech. When we yield our minds to the word. Ps. 104:34 becomes reality.

THE PERFECT MAN

To the sense-ruled (natural) man, perfection is a term that could only apply to angels in Heaven and not a feat that a mortal man or devil-ruled man can attain here on earth. But Jesus repeatedly taught his listeners that they must be perfect, as Jehovah in Heaven is perfect (Matt. 5:48). Likewise in the cradle of Christianity, it was an apostolic practice to exhort, persuade the redeemed to remain perfect in the household of God (Col. 1:28, 1John 4:8, James 1:4). We shall make a thorough investigation of the reason behind God’s insistence that his own must be perfect.

Who is the perfect Man in the eyes of God?

The perfect law of creation made man as perfect as God himself (Gen. 1:27,31). Man, being crown of all creation, and having dominion over the works of deity, Adam’s voice was like the voice of God to all creation. But Adam’s High Treason against God left man a bond slave to the devil. Satan’s kingdom is darkness and darkness stands for hatred, jealously, lying bitterness and everything that Satan can impart to man. Man is now imperfect, (Isa. 64:6, Luke 18:18-19, Ps. 53:2-3). Then God did that marvelous redemption work in Christ Jesus in setting man free from the dominion of the devil (Col. 1:13, 14, Rom. 5:6-11). The moment that the unsaved man takes Jesus as his Lord and saviour, he is made a new creation. Not only is righteousness reckoned unto him, but he has the righteousness of God. That God actually becomes the righteousness of the man who believes in Jesus (Rom. 3:26). Righteousness here means the ability to live in the Father’s presence without any sense of inferiority or condemnation or guilt. The Universal God becomes your Father, for the very gift of Eternal Life to you is the very nature of God (2Cor. 5:17). What made Adam perfect at creation? He possessed, the very nature of God. In this nature are God’s righteousness, wisdom and divine love. Equally, the new
creation through redemption and repentance has in his spirit these attributes Adam had before the fall. So he is a perfect man in the sight of God because he has boldness to stand in the presence of God without sin consciousness (Heb. 4:16).

**Why has God insisted that His own must be Perfect?**

The Scripture speaks expressly of men like Noah (Gen. 6:9), Enoch and even Abraham etc. being perfect in the times of Old and down the ages we know of that gentle Galilean, Superman Jesus Christ who was perfect and brought perfection to many of the seed of woman; many of the early Christians were perfect beings. Acts 19:15 is one of such examples. God’s nature has not changed and whoever that has received God’s nature through Jesus Christ has received sanctification, the bedrock of perfection (1Cor. 1:30). Note this that man cannot do anything or pay any price to obtain sanctification. For if you have Eternal Life, you have the nature of God. If you have the nature of God, you have righteousness. If you have righteousness, you have sanctification. And sanctification means set apart or separation and it is God that sets you apart. Then to be perfect is in this wise. As soon as you are born again in the spirit the Holy Spirit comes to make his home in you and begins to build Jesus’ nature and Life in your spirit, you begin to separate yourself from unnecessary things and rudiments of the Gospel that have held you in bondage and kept you prisoner that you didn’t have time for the best things. To understand the unnecessary things and rudiments of the Gospel, read Heb. 6:1-6, 5:12, 1Cor. 13:8-11, Col. 2:8, 20, Matt. 15:3, 9, Col. 2:16-18. Forsaking these unnecessary things and rudiments will make the believer’s life conform to the image of the son, Jesus Christ (Rom. 8:19). And the image of the son is this:

i. **Obedience**, Heb. 5:8
Total submission to the Lordship of Jesus Christ, John 5:19
Absence of pride, Matt. 11:29-30
Personal example through conduct and behaviour John 14:6.

These attributes made the early Christians attain perfection and any believer that is conformed to the image of the son is seen by God the Father as perfect whose prayers must always be answered. Patience, obedience and confidence in God created perfection among men of old. Read Hebrews Chapter 11 Carefully and see how they brought hope that is in future to fruition through faith.

**Can any Human be perfect here on Earth today?**

Mark of perfection is misconstrued by all natural men as that of individual believer’s “yes” approach to all issues that may confront him. For example, a perfect man is to sell his goods on credit to all the hungry, he is not to rebuke or speak any hot word, he is not to correct with hard words, he is even not to defend his rights and liberty in Christ and more so, he is even not to be in business.

These anti-Christ, natural brutes argue convincingly and make others to believe that the road to perfection is infinity. The truth is that the perfect man can be angry (Eph. 4:26-27), he can rebuke sharply and can be in business (Gal. 2:11-14, 3:1, John 8:44, 2Tim. 4:3, 3:16-17, 1Tim. 5:8).
How can a perfect man be identified?

The perfect man is well furnished in the word and unto all good works (James 1:4) and knows all that belong to him in Christ. He therefore puts on wisdom that is from above (James 3:17-18). How then can a perfect man be a failure in business or in other aspects of human endeavour? The badge of the perfect man is that he does nothing to impugn the integrity of God or of Jesus Christ but only seeking the joy and welfare of others to the Glory of his Father God (2Cor. 6:10).

NO SINNER IS A CHRISTIAN

Christianity is not a religion (Gal. 3:23-25). This point of difference is hardly known by the church, hence, old wine is always put into new bottles and old cloth used to amend new cloth (Luke 5:36-39). Sometimes man does not desire to drink of the new wine (doctrine of Christ) as he considers himself too old a dog to learn new ways, preferring to remain filled with the old wine (religion and tradition). This absolute ignorance occasioned by Satan’s nature in man’s spirit has left majority of so-called Christians in doubt and vacillation. God’s declaration that those born from above cannot commit sin sounds an impossible statement and a feat too difficult to fulfil (1John 3:9-10).

God is very emphatic in His demand that unless the sin issue is resolved there could be no sweet fellowship between Him and man (Gen. 3:23-24). How true can this be to all mankind.

Why are Sinners No Christians?

Behold the Lamb of God which taketh away the Sin of the world (John 1:29). This sin as used in singular is Spiritual Death, which shut man out of the sight of God. It is the root of sin in man. Jesus came with a body and suffered death to meet the claims of justice on man’s transgression. After he had suffered to satisfy the redemption he was made alive in spirit (1Tim. 3:16, Rev. 1:18, Col. 2:15) and wrought victory and as many that claim this victory of Christ will posses the seed of God (2Cor. 5:17). That is, they will share with God His own divine Nature. In God there is no sin, and to them that have His nature cannot commit sin (1John 3:9). This was the case with the apostle, Paul and all greatly used men of God. The seed of God in them made them as perfect as God, and were described as Christ-like from which the name Christianity developed. God’s nature has not changed, and fallen man’s nature has not changed. How can now a sinner be good in the sight of the Lord and He is pleased in them; then where is the God of Judgement (Mal. 2:17, Heb. 9:27). The epistle in 1John 1:5-10 is a warning to the hypocrites, unbelievers and those that have broken fellowship with God to repent and live perfect life. It is not meant for Christians as some use to refer to justify their sinful life.

The believer should read John 5:14, 8:11, Heb. 10:26, John 2:29. The warning by Christ is that having been made whole we should go and sin no more lest a worst condition come to us.
Why did God work out the Redemption Plan?

We notice from the bible that two mighty facts emerge from the redemption plan, THE FATHER FACT and THE FAMILY FACT. The plan swings on God’s dream to have a family after the fall of Adam (Rom. 8:29-30, John 10:16). The plan was to redeem man from sin catastrophe which dream came true, and God plans for a family home for the Redeemed; the new Heaven and the new Earth (Isa. 65:17). God spoke through the prophets that unrighteous and wicked ones are children of the devil. No sinner is a Christian.

Relationship between God and Man in Old Covenant

Under the old covenant God imposed laws and ordinances on His divinely chosen people Israel to compel them to fear Him. That is, to keep away from evil (Heb. 9:10, Deut. 6:2, 24). There was nothing done to take away sin in their spirits and so no one could be good, and none was righteous. The laws were designed to rule spiritually dead men and women, and by the deeds of the law no one could be justified in the sight of God (Rom. 3:20). Under the law (Religion) God demanded less holiness and dealt generally more on outward appearance. As man was spiritually dead and was not strong enough to withstand Satan, God allowed Moses to use the blood of animals for the atonement of sin and the holy anointing oil to represent and do the work of the Holy Spirit (Ex. 30:25-30). This was a temporary check of that mighty Emperor called spiritual death in the time of Moses (Rom. 5:14). Man under death is ruled by his flesh (senses) and the senses exercise ascendancy over the human spirit. These senses always require physical evidence before believing. For example:

Gideon demanded for a sign before he would believe God.
Moses was given a sign before he believed that God had called him to actually lead the Israelites out of Egypt.
The Pharisees demanded for a sign before they would believe Jesus, because they were spiritually dead religionists (Matt. 12:38).

From Adam to Moses and until Christ died on the cross and resurrected, no one was a Christian because the religion that was ordained was not meant to take away sin, but through the prophets a promise was made that a Redeemer would come who would break the dominion of the devil and restore to man his lost glory and legal standing with God (Gen. 3:15, Isa. 7:15, 9:6-7). Note the declaration in Isa. 7:14 “The Lord himself shall give you a sign”, showing that something supernatural would happen. That is the union of Deity and Humanity in a being – incarnation (John 1:14). “And the Word became Flesh”.

The sin bearer, during His earth walk repeatedly declared to his listeners that He came from above to do the will of His Father (John 6:38, 8:42). And what is that will that he came to accomplish? (i) It is as in Isa. 53:1-12. That his son would bear our diseases and carry our pains (ii) and should sacrifice himself to present us holy, without blemish and unreprovably before him (Col. 1:22) (iii) And that man should become the actual Righteousness of God (2Cor. 5:21, 1Cor. 1:30) and (iv) Christ should perfect them that are sanctified for ever (Heb. 10:1-14). This proves that God’s will towards fallen man was to make him righteous again from his catastrophic sinful life. Christ accomplished that feat having conquered the devil in honourable combat (Rev. 1:18, Col. 2:15) thus
making salvation available to fallen, unrighteous and condemned man. Salvation means deliverance from a state or condition. In this context, it is deliverance from the motions of sin and sorrow. The state was first as a sinner and second, as one that was sick. All that Satan wrought in man’s body, soul and spirit has been healed (Ps. 107:20). Deliverance from this death doomed, Satan rule condition introduced us to the concept of Christianity, Christ-like (Col. 1:13). Only the redeemed are children of God. All sinners are children of devil. Judaism that ruled the Jews was not meant to take away sin from them. So David whom God loved could kill Uriah and take his wife without knowing that it was sin until he was told (2Sam. 11:14-27, 2Sam. 12:1-7). The relationship between God and man at that time was that of master and servant and not that of Father and son because they had not been redeemed from the adversary’s spiritual death or body of sin. Christ came to destroy the root of sin in man (1John 3:8-9) so that them that accepts the work will be released, and their past sins being forgiven are cleansed from all unrighteousness. They become partaker of the righteousness of Christ (John 1:9, 1Cor. 1:30, 2Cor. 5:21).

**Sin unto Death and Sin not unto Death**

“All unrighteousness is sin: and there is a sin not unto Death” 1John 5:17. In every family where children are obedient and are in perfect harmony with their father, there is also the likelihood that they could sin against their father by ignorance. Such offences could easily be forgiven and the child restored to the fellowship. This is the case were Christ can be an advocate to the transgressor 1John 2:1. The Father loves His children. He trust them as obedient children who bear his image and likeness. They cannot willfully or presumptuously do anything contrary to the will of the Father. E.g. Peter withdrew from the gentiles for fear of the Christian Jews. Paul corrected him and Peter was restored (Gal. 2:11-14).

Sin unto death is when a child willfully commits a sin that is well known, the consequences to follow being made known because he had been told. In such instance, fellowship between the child and God is completely broken (Heb. 10:26). He is pushed out of the family of life to the family of death (the devil). This is like a dog that had gone onto its own vomit (2Peter 2:21-22). There shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

**THE BELIEVER’S RIGHTS**

The Father fact about God is least understood by millions of believers. In this part we shall examine the believer’s place in the kingdom of God, his special privilege (right) and his position and authority in the world.
Who is a Believer?
When one hears the word, understands and believes on it. That is, he now acts on the word, repents of his sin and accepts the Lordship of Jesus (Mark 1:15, Luke 13:3, Rom. 10:9-11).

How can a Believer claim his Rights?
Man sold himself out to the devil (Adam’s sin) making himself a bond slave. To redeem man, therefore that God sent his son Jesus Christ to die on the cross. Through the finished work, Jesus gave us the victory power to always overcome the devil. Therefore every believer has the legal right to use the name of Jesus to overcome the devil (Mark. 16:17-18). Whatever you ask from God through Jesus is given to you (John 16:23-25). Even sinners can accept Jesus Christ as their saviour and obtained salvation (Isa. 5:57).

What are the Hindrances to the Believer’s Life?
Among these are Doubt, Disbelieve, Lack of Faith, and Sin. Jesus said that the Father loves us and whatever we ask from him, he will do it for us. But how many Christians believe this statement? One out of every one thousand. This explains why Christians and non-Christians alike take to worshipping the devil. This takes various forms. Belonging to a secret society or a cult or to organization described as churches sacrificing to devil. In whatever group you find yourself outside of the use of the name of Jesus Christ, you are an idol worshipper (Lev. 26:1, 2Cor. 6:15-18, 1John 5:2). Maintaining our sinful nature even though we pretend to be believers. Know this that sin is of the devil while righteousness is of God (1John 3:6-10). Being a sinner your prayers are not answered by God (1Pet. 3:12).

How can one overcome these hindrances?
A believer is a partaker of divine nature (2Pet. 1:4). So that all our worries, problems and needs are taken over by Father God (1Pet. 5:7, Ps. 23). There is therefore no more hindrance in the way of the true believer (1John 4:4).

Study to show yourself approved unto God, a workman needed not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth (2Tim. 2:15).

The Believer’s Real Rest
My peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth (John 14:27). Time without number we come across many supposed believers who do not have peace within them and their household. They attribute this lack of peace to several reasons including direct accusation of God for not keeping promises made to them in the gospel. We shall consider three Great Words that described the
condition of the believer who is taking advantage of his sonship privileges in Christ. These are PEACE, JOY AND REST. These three words constitute the fruit of full-grown faith. Is God to be blamed for the lack of one or all the three words in your life? Jesus described the peace he was leaving behind as distinct from the peace of the devil or of the world. Jesus’ peace did not belong to the Jews under the first covenant. The only peace they knew was national peace. This is the case with every unbeliever today. They speak about national peace, which the mind registers as absence of war or civil disobedience. But to the new creation, this is peace of heart, peace of mind, and peace of his physical body.

Sickness is called disease, broken rest, broken joy. “My peace I give unto you” This is heart’s peace (Isa. 27:2-6) is the prophecy of peace and the recognition of the heart’s perfect safety. Jehovah here says that all the trials and the briers and thorns encountered in your contact with men were against him. He would march upon them.

Those in doubt and difficulty who accuse God vainly should read Ps. 119:165 and John 16:33.

Joy and Happiness:

Joy, belongs only to the believers. The nation, the world many have happiness found in their surroundings. But joy is a fruit of faith. It is a fruit that comes from the recreated spirit (Gal. 5:22). It is a product of the Holy Spirit who has recreated us, and brought us into fellowship with himself (Rom. 8:16). Read Jesus’ promises in John 15:11, John 16:24. As John the Baptist expressed his joy made full in Christ, our joy is made full in him (John 3:29). The believer should not allow anything to rob him his joy. The conquering power of the church is not knowledge of miracles but joy. A joyful congregation of believers is attractive (1Peter 1:8, 2Cor. 2:14). Is that triumphant joyful spirit that makes one an attractive believer or evangelist.

How the Rest of God becomes our Rest:

The rest of redemption is the thing which every believer should know and enjoy (Heb. 4:1). This is not the rest from over work; it is the rest of one who has no burden, who has cast every burden upon the Lord (1Pet. 5:7). In nothing be fearful or anxious. Every anxiety has been committed to him (Phil. 4:6). This is God’s formular for a victorious life. God called us into fellowship with his son who is in his rest after the perfect work that he wrought for us in redemption. You entered into this rest without works. He is therefore now the strength of our lives (Ps. 23:1-3).

No sinner can have joy, peace and rest of God. Repent and fulfil your joy. Read your bible daily.
SPIRITUAL GIFTS

Joel the prophet spoke about the out-pouring of the Holy Spirit by God to all flesh (Joel. 2:28-29). God again spoke through the prophets that he would marvel humanity by making them to understand strange tongues through interpretation by the Holy Spirit (Isa. 28:11). All these promises have been fulfilled and manifested in the world today. But how these gifts operate in the individual believer and for what purpose is the issue for discussion.

The outpouring of the Holy Spirit on Pentecost Day

God took a crowd of 120 men and women and performed that staggering miracle of the upper room. These men were in the sense realm and it would be that the Father came down to their level and we notice that four mighty things happened in that upper room that morning.

First, the Holy Spirit came with the sound of a mighty rushing wind (Acts. 2:1-4). Second, when he filled the room, they were baptized (1Cor. 12:13). The third thing that happened was that a tongue as of fire sat on the brow of each of them indicating the burning zeal with which the message was to go out to burn and melt the very hearts of the world until those who are hating it, fighting it, thinking that the only way to get rid of it was to kill as they did to Stephen, would be born again. Fourth, these folk were all born again. The spirit filled them now, entered into their bodies, took possession of them and spoke through them with other tongues as the spirit gave them utterance (Acts 2:5-6). Notice now that 2Cor. 5:17 becomes a reality because their spirits are recreated.

The Law Governing speaking in tongues and prophesying in the House of God

Every Bible student must be aware of the two basic laws for bible interpretation. First, 2Pet. 1:20-21 and John 5:39 require that no potion of the scriptures must be interpreted in isolation, that is, all relevant portions relating to the topic must be read, understood before any conclusion can be drawn. Second except one is filled with the Holy Spirit as a new creation man, he cannot discern the intents and thoughts of God towards mankind (John 16:13). Now, God spoke through the prophet Joel (2:28-29) of the outpouring of the Holy Spirit. Prophet Isaiah made us to understand how God would advertise his word with tongues and lips of other men. And Jesus led us to understand the saints, about the indwelling of the Holy Spirit (John 7:37-38). God’s promise was made manifest on the day of Pentecost when all unbelievers present heard them speak in their own tongues (Acts 2:6-8). Therefore tongues are for a sign not for believers but for them that believe not (1Cor. 14:21-23). It is erroneous, unthinkable, and sensual to make it a doctrine that all must speak in tongues 1Cor. 12:28-30 contradicts this teaching. Above all, Jesus told us that NO SINNER can receive the gift of the Holy Spirit (John 14:16-17). The term world in verse 17 means the unregenerate man, the sinner (compare John 17:9). Peter repeated the same that repentance must precede the gift of the Holy Spirit (Acts 2:38-39). Moreover, God’s warning in 1John 4:1 must be considered very seriously for Satan the deceiver attempts daily to counterfeit most things of God. Paul, whose spiritual eyes were
opened, saw this and sounded a severe warning (1Cor. 14:27-28). This writer sounds the same warning to them that teach the gospel in blindness and in absolute darkness bearing in mind God’s charge in Rev. 22:18-19. This writer has observed with horror and consternation thousands of such tongues of the so-called born again disappearing as deliverance prayers are offered. Note the following: in the House of God, all tongues must be interpreted by another person; and as a matter of scriptural basis, another person must discern (identify) the spirit operating in the speaker, whether it is of God or the devil. The same law that governs speaking in tongues applies to all prophets and prophecies (1Cor. 14:29).

**The Mark of Christianity in the Believer’s Life**

The following scriptures have been grossly understood.

i. No one is good, save one, that is God (Luke 18:18-19).

ii. For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God (Rom. 3:23).

iii. None did understand, all filthy, unrighteous and bad (Ps. 53:2-3, Isa. 64:6).

iv. All have sentence of death and under condemnation (2Cor. 1:9-10, Rom. 5:18).

v. All men were liars and murders (haters) and enemies of God (John 8:44-45, Rom. 5:19, Col. 1:21, Ps. 116:11).

This is the summary of the position of man before Christ came on his earth walk for the sacrifice of himself for the redemption of man, the corrupt. Remember that creation is based on sweet fellowship between God and man as son and Father but as man is now ruled by his senses (spiritually dead, nature of devil in his spirit), fellowship between God and man is broken (Luke 3:38, 1John 1:3, 6-8, 1Cor. 2:14). Redemption, therefore simply means the elimination of that sense of unworthiness or guilt or sin consciousness from man’s spirit and making him worthy to stand in the Father’s presence without guilt or inferiority (Rom. 1:16-17). The gospel of Jesus Christ is this revelation that if God is to have perfect fellowship with man, he must make man as righteous as himself. If he is to become the righteousness of the one that have faith in Christ, that one will become as righteous as himself (Rom. 3:26). Therefore works of righteousness become the mark of Christianity and not speaking in tongue or prophesying (Rom. 14:17-18, Matt. 7:21-23, Luke 13:24-30, 1Cor. 13).
CHAPTER 5
REALITY OF THE WORD

THE TWO KINDS OF KNOWLEDGE ABOUT GOD

Knowledge is the additional understanding of a new thing to one’s stock of memory. An understanding is facilitated when impulses received are integrated with past experiences in the store of memory. Such knowledge is normally recalled to help analyze new impulses in order to give meaning to what is received. There are two kinds of knowledge, Sense Knowledge and Revelation Knowledge.

Sense Knowledge:

Sense knowledge includes all knowledge acquired through impulses received from the five sense organs: seeing, hearing, tasting, feeling, and smelling. It is the knowledge acquired through universities, technical schools, colleges, primary schools, and individual’s communities and through the family. Knowledge and experiences are acquired through what is seen, what is heard, what is tasted, felt, and smelt. These sensibilities come from the five sense organs of the body, which is mortal i.e. subject to rule by the devil. Since the devil has dominion over the flesh and indeed over the world, he had manipulated the impulses received through these sense organs to defile the knowledge received in order to create malfunctioning of the human against God.

The human spirit, which is the real man, had being held prisoner by Satan and cannot speak to dictate to the senses. And if he did, the voice appears only as a subconscious mind that cannot be respected by a sinner (Gal. 5:17-21). This is conscience, the voice of the human spirit (inner man or hidden man of the heart). The spirit is like God but spiritual death has made him become bond slave of devil. In every circumstance of life the senses under the rulership of devil has ascendancy over the voice of the human spirit. Satan the ruler of the world had continued to create events that would bias the human senses to his advantage so that man will never know God, or indeed can he do anything to please God. He has been made an enemy of God (Rom. 8:5-8).

Sense knowledge makes the individual find himself in continuous battle against spiritual forces beyond his control, (James 4:1-3). He is fighting for what he thinks is his interest but is against his spiritual welfare. His mind is selfish, covetous, envious etc. culminating into hatred, lying, revenge, wickedness, wars, disobedience, ungodliness etc. Sense knowledge brings about wisdom...
which is described as earthly, sensual and devilish (James 3:14-16). It makes one struggle to acquire dominion and authority over weaker ones, arrogant, proud, fierce, etc. This is the way to destruction.

The sound of the day, the music and songs are Satan’s weapon to stir up lust. The voices, discussions and expressions of human ambitions are manipulated to move men to covet. The passion dances and nude display makes immorality appear normal and good. And worst of all, the voice calling or inviting human to come to God is still the voice of the devil (Matt. 24:11). Can a clean thing come out of something unclean? Satan plans designs, programs, organizes, and displays events to move man to abnormal action that are rebellious to God without power to resist. The very air we breathe also seem to be polluted with evil. By these means, Satan had succeeded in establishing and perpetrating a system of beliefs, tradition, custom and culture that is rebellious to God.

The man with sense knowledge is called carnal man, who cannot know God. His mind is enmity against God, and cannot be subject to the law of God, (Rom. 8:7). When he thinks about God, he vainly imagine the appearance of God to be likened to what he has seen before i.e. could be like a man, or a bird, or a four-footed beast, or creeping things, or the sun, moon, stars, lightening or a certain image (Rom. 1:21-23). He has no understanding, to know God. Just as a blind man knowing nothing about colour or deaf about sound, so are sense-ruled men knowing nothing about God. They could even deny the existence of God. It is the reason for the numerous churches, doctrines, hordes of fake evangelists, fake healers and fake miracle workers acquired through sense knowledge. Remember that sense knowledge has limitations. Sense knowledge belongs to the physical body and can only contact matter. This is the realm of Satan.

Revelation Knowledge

Revelation knowledge is the knowledge that comes from the book called Bible, written through the inspiration of the Holy Spirit (2Peter 1:21, James 3:17-18). It is the knowledge got through revelation from God. It comes out from the recreated human spirit after acting on the word and living by it. The fruit of this knowledge is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness, temperance, etc. (Gal. 5:22-24), and divine ability. It is the revelation of God’s own mind, thought, nature, conduct, behaviour, character and way of living. This life was expressed in Jesus Christ as he represents the way, the truth and life of God and that except one is a partaker of this way, truth and life, (John 14:6) he cannot see the Father. This is the image of the invisible God, which Christ came not only to show but also to build into fallen man. (1Cor. 2:14). Therefore a true Christian is one who is made to conform to the image of Christ, and by his personal character, conduct and behaviour, he is a reformer and through him others are blessed with the gift of salvation.

Revelation knowledge is contrary to sense knowledge. It is against the natural man’s reasoning. The sense-ruled man sees it as foolishness. Wise men of the world do not accept revelation knowledge (1Cor. 2:14, John 8:47). Though, through the sense of hearing we are introduced into this new knowledge, it is by acting on the word and living by the word that actually leads into the realm of
The Hidden Truth

spiritual truth, a new dimension of knowledge contrary to common sense. Senses belong to the physical and can only contact matter. Revelation knowledge is God meeting man in his level to reveal himself in the sense realm.

The knowledge needed to work with God is Revelation Knowledge. It cannot be acquired through a Bible school where the teachers are sense-rulled (Gal. 1:12). Revelation knowledge is real only to repented souls. You cannot be wise before God, forget about what you know and accept what God has said. By acting on the word you discover the truth, the spiritual realm which the senses cannot contact, which to the sense ruled is impossible (John 8:31-32, John 7:17). You become a faith man, a supper man, a spirit man. A faith man is no respecter of opinions, beliefs, practices, and traditions and customs that are formed through the various modes of satanic manipulations. He is purged of the old wine. He is pure before God (Matt. 5:8).

Repent and accept Jesus as Lord and Saviour. Accept the rulership of the word of God. Yield to the guidance of the Holy Spirit in every aspect of your individual life. Work righteously even in your secret lives to please the Father always (1John 2:27, John 8:29). Be converted to God and not to a church.

THE WORD OF GOD
The word is God speaking to us. He speaks the truth about Himself. This word and God Himself are one. The word is called the Logos, and Jesus is the Logos. Jesus is the living word (Heb. 4:12-13). The word is our contact with God and through the word alone can we enter the kingdom of God (John 14:6).

What is the role of the word to Humanity?
The word is always now and it exists to exert a threefold conviction on humanity (John 16:7-11). First, He convicts us of our union with Satan, of Judgement because he (Man) is a child of Satan (John 8:44-45, John 3:10).
Second, He convicts us of righteousness, showing that although we are children of devil, righteousness is now available and it belong to us.
Thirdly, he convicts us of sin for not believing on him. There is only one sin for which the sinner will be judged, that is, the rejection of Jesus Christ. The word also exists to re-create us (James 1:18, 1Peter 1:23). The word imparts eternal life to us (John 6:63). Were it not for the word, no one would have known that there was redemption or a substitution or a new creation (2Cor. 5:17). The word renews our minds (Rom. 12:2, Col. 3:10).

How can one be in the family through the word?
One finds himself in the family of God by confessing the Lordship of Jesus over his life. This recognition of Jesus over one’s life is the only source of Salvation (Rom. 10:9-10). The eleventh verse says, whoever believeth on Him shall not be ashamed.
recognition of Jesus gives eternal life. Faith is not a creation of body or soul, but of the spirit. So believe in the heart means letting our spirits act upon the word.

**Difference between memorizing the word and having the word indwell in you**

Only by studying and acting on the word that the mind can be renewed. One may study the word for years, but if he does not act on it, live by it, be not a doer, the mind will not be renewed. That is the secret of James 1:22. Many bible students are merely deceiving themselves because they are not acting, living and doing the word. Only by having the word indwell in us, can we appreciate the efficacy and importance of the word (Col. 3:16). It is not only committing the word to memory, which is valuable, but it is letting the word become an integral part of your being. That is, the word living in us. For example John 15:7 is prayer results. It is the word bringing forth its own kind in the believer’s life. Christ and the word are one. The word dwelling in us is equivalent to Christ personally living in us. The word dominating you is the Lordship of Christ in you (Eph. 3:17). Let the reader note that it is the word that builds us up (Acts 20:32). The word builds Christ’s nature and the Father’s love nature into the individual (Rom. 8:9). You cannot build one up spiritually on philosophies or theories about the word or on the history of the word.

**Difference Between mental Assent and Faith (Doer of the Word)**

Believing means acting on the word. Believing demands action. Acting on the word is letting Christ act through you. Giving the word its place is giving Christ his position of Lordship. Mental Assent admires, admits, but does not act. These hearers that do not act upon it are sense knowledge hearers: They are vague, indefinite hoppers. They respond to reason instead of the word. Their spiritual lives are built on sand (Matt. 7:26; Job 8:13-15).

**How does Jesus Illustrate in His teaching that only the Doer of the Word shall be saved?**

Everyone who hears these teachings and acts upon them will be found to resemble a wise man who built his house upon the rock (Rock is doing the word) (Matt. 7:24). This man, who looks into the perfect law of liberty, and continues to be a doer, shall be blessed in his doing (Matt. 25:34-36, Ezek. 34:26). “But be ye a doer of the word and not hearers only, deluding your own selves (James 1:22-24). On the other hand, Matt. 7:26 talks about the self-deceiving hearers. These people think that knowledge is all that is necessary and are bound to fail. It is the doer of the word who practices it, lives by it, walks in it, builds it unto his own life that honours God. For example, if some calamity has come, some rumours, or the adversary has stirred up things to your detriment, we know that Isa. 54:17 covers us.
Who is the Real Doer of the Word?

Faith without deeds, without corresponding action is barren (James 2:20). Jesus called them a sand foundation, just as sand house made by idle hands on the seashore to be destroyed by the next incoming tide (1John 3:17,18). The real doer will find fulfillment of John 14:12 in his or her life. We are love’s product, sons and daughters of love; then the doer is one whom love leads, and following the light of love (1John 1:5,6). Remember that the real Doers of the word are not alone (Matt. 28:20, Rom. 8:31).

What is our responsibility to God as Father?

We are to have full confidence on him as a Father (Prov. 3:26, Mark 12:30). For if we act as loving children, He is bound to act as a Father (John 14:23). Keep my words, means we are to take our place as sons, taking responsibilities as sons. He will enable us walk in love, wisdom and fullness of his fellowship (Phil. 2:13). Trust in Jehovah with all thine heart and lean not upon thine own understanding, in all thy ways acknowledge Him, and He will direct thy paths (Prov. 3:5, 6, 26, John 5:30).

God’s Responsibility to us His Children

In the very beginning of divine life, Jesus assumes the responsibility of our caretaker (Matt. 6:25-34). This was written for the new creation. The Jews could not understand it. Read particularly the same Matt. 6:31-33. We are in God’s kingdom (Col. 1:13). Authority of darkness means authority of Satan. We have His Righteousness (2Cor. 5:21). Then we are in the family (Rom. 8:14-16, Phil. 4:11).

Fruits of being in the family through the word

The Master is speaking to His children. I want your heart, your fullest confidence, learn that, I am your wisdom and ability. I can make you wiser than your enemies. I can make you a master over circumstances.

You have divine ability 2Cor. 3:4-5 and Fearlessness Ps. 27:1

No matter the condition, physical, spiritual, mental or financial, your strength is God’s ability (Ps. 56:9). Our fearless song is always (Ps. 46:1). “Go into business with God for him to be your partner” (Matt. 3:10-11). If you are vacillating; trust him today and doubt him tomorrow, you will find yourself working alone (Rev. 5:15-16). Be always tied with him to claim your rights and sense of superiority (Isa. 41:19). Fear thou not, for I am with thee. For example, in school, in the street, in your business area and at home etc. (1John 4:4), remember God inside you. 2Cor. 9:8, Mark 1:17-20 are yours. Israel could conquer all the enemies against them, for God was with them. Have you so practiced the word that 2Cor. 9:8-10 becomes real in your life? When we recognize the integrity of the word and enter into our inheritance of righteousness, we become fruit bearers (Phil. 1:20).
The Hidden Truth

The Word as man's source of Creative ability

For the word of God is a living thing: active and sharper than any two edged sword, piercing even to the dividing of the three fold man: body, soul and spirit (Heb. 4:12).

Governments and individuals spend a great deal of money in training our youths in physical exercise yet we know little about exercising our spirit. Even churches have not realized that man is spirit, and we ought to learn to cultivate our recreated spirits in the word. Spiritualists and mediums have cultivated their unrecreated human spirit and turned it over to the devil to be educated, and they perform miraculous things (Rev. 16:13-14, 2Cor. 11:13-15). Can't the new creation equally develop his recreated spirit?

The recreated human spirit produces creative ability, faith, and it is the source of love. The natural man has no love but sex attraction, and he has the same care for his children as wild animals have for their offspring until they are able to care for themselves. He has no sense of relationship. The recreated spirit is the fountain of which all the wisdom come. Remember this that if a believer would cultivate his spirit's creative ability, he would be the most outstanding personality in his community. Wisdom is not the product of sense knowledge.

Just as we exercise ourselves to build up muscles and as we also have exercised ourselves mentally to build up memory and to store in our minds facts and data, so we should build up our faith life. This can be done by feeding on the word of God. The word is God's wisdom, God's ability, God's very life. Committing the word to memory or learning the history of the books of the Bible does not do it. But by doing the word, practicing it, living in it in our daily lives, trusting in it, and acting on it. That is the secret (1Tim. 4:6-8). We are to cultivate ourselves, and to drink of the sincere milk of the word 1Peter 2:2-3 until our spirits rule our thinking faculties. 1Tim. 4:8 sounds a warning. This is an exercise in the word. You give yourself to the word. That the living word is the thing that should direct our thinking, or meditations (Ps. 19:14). The man who controls his meditation will control lies, conduct and controls his speech. When we yield our minds over to the word Ps. 104:34 becomes reality. Have you so practiced the word that 2Cor. 9:10 becomes real in your life? When we recognize the integrity of the word and enter into our inheritance or righteousness we become fruit bearers (Phil. 1:20). Why suffer in the hands of dethroned rulers? Repent and be the master.

The Word brings Healing

It is the word that heals us (Ps. 107:20). The living Logos Jesus was smitten with our disease and by His stripes we are healed (Isa. 53:4-5). Jeremiah 1:12 assures us that the Father watches over his word and He will make that word good in us. Jehovah said, “Surely Jesus hath borne our sicknesses and diseases”. We do not need to carry them. They cannot be part of us since Jesus was made to carry them and made sin on our behalf so that we become the righteousness of God in him (2Cor. 5:21). The righteousness of God cannot be sickness and cannot be ruled by sin. Satan cannot have dominion over the righteousness of God unless we give it to him. The word has made us to know this, it has saved us, recreated us, and the word heals us now and makes us masters of Satan (Mark 16:17). “In my name ye shall cast out demons”. Since the word has taught us the value, the authority, and the legal right to the use of
the Name, in reality, it is the word that has healed us and will continue to heal us. We know that Satan was defeated, conquered, stripped of his authority and by our union with Christ, he becomes our subject and we are his masters, so are the dethroned demons and demon-ruled men. Jesus has given us the legal right to use His name (John 14:14) in combating demons and disease. Peter used it (Acts 3:6), Paul also used it (Acts 16:18). Read Mark 16:17-18 and you will know that we have been given the power of Attorney to use the Name.

**The “Word” of Acts of the Apostles**

Acts of the Apostles is a history of the first thirty-three years of Christ at the right hand of God. It was written by Luke between 63 and 65 AD. All of the men greatly used in the New Testament like Peter, Paul etc. are roots out of dry ground. The key instruments unveiled about these men in the book of Acts are:- the word, the Name, and the Holy Spirit. The three phases of the word are the “Incarnate”, the “spoken” and the “written”. We shall examine how true Christian worship can be revived based on the use of the word, the Name and the Holy Spirit.

Acts of the Apostles is a suggestion of the place the word should hold in the churches throughout this entire dispensation. Acts 2:41 states, they then that received the word were baptized. They received the word and not the doctrine, not the teaching, not a creed Acts 4:4 is another suggestion. But many of them that heard the word believed. How early the disciples learned the place of the word through the inspiration of the Holy Spirit (Acts 6:2, 4,7). In these verses the disciples made distinction between the word and other admixtures of worldly lusts.

The twelve disciples were untaught men, fishermen, but the spirit unveiled to them the place and dignity of the word. The Pauline revelation and the four gospels had not been written, all that they had was the Old Testament. Therefore the word that was growing and increasing in the hearts of people is the new truth about Jesus, Acts 8:4. After Stephen’s death, a great persecution swept across the church. And they that scattered abroad went about preaching the word. It is customary now for Evangelists and preachers in general to quote two passages from the scriptures only to keep their audience intensely interested with experiences and anecdotes that God has no place in. The Jewish believers in Judea were still governed by sense knowledge. They were ruled by the old covenant with its laws, priesthood, and sacrifices (Acts 11:1-3). The situation is not different today. What a struggle between those who want to adapt Christianity to religion and those who see Christianity as a new covenant and a new relationship with God.

The spirit has separated Saul and Banabas to send them out into evangelistic work, that the only equipment Paul had for his journeys was the word of God (Acts. 13:7) is striking. The proconsul sought to hear the word, and not to hear Saul or Banabas about their creeds and church doctrines. Acts 13:4 tells us that the whole city gathered to hear the word of God. In the midst of persecution and hunger, they went from village to village to preach the word.

Acts 15:35,36. This is Paul’s second missionary journey. Acts 16:6, you notice how the holy spirit governed the disciples. The disciple’s ministries were a success story because they gave the word and the name of Jesus their proper places, and the Holy Spirit
held a place of guide and director. The word brought conviction, the Name, the credentials for miracles, and the Holy Spirit unveiled Jesus to the listeners as the word was expounded.

**THE LAW OF PROSPERITY**

God never planned that we should live in poverty either physical, mental or spiritual. Hence Great Father spent thousands of years planning for his man with provision of chemicals, mineral, oils and gases: he equally created the animal and vegetable kingdom for Man; and he who created these things alone knows how to bring what we need out of them. Yet most countries have no patent laws because they cannot invent. Why then is Gen. 1:28-30 not real in the lives of these nations of the world? Let us prayerfully consider this law as the only basis for changing man’s abnormal condition to prosperity.

*Explain Jesus Partnership with us for a successful living*

When we go into partnership with God and we learn his way of doing business, we cannot be failures. Failures are not God made, but are purely human product. 2Cor. 6:1 is an invitation for us to be co-laboureres and partners with him in carrying out his dreams for the world. We the new creation are described as God’s tilled land 1Cor. 3:9 therefore God’s ability and wisdom in every department of life becomes ours. All what we have to do is to study the word and get the knowledge that is imparted to us there Matt. 13:3-8. Note that verse eight refers to the new creation man while the un-regenerated would represent verse 3-7. Remember also the oneness with you and Jesus that cannot be challenged in John 15:5

*Why is it necessary to have Eternal Life to be truly successful?*

At our new birth, the gift of grace (gift of Eternal Life) was given to us making us as fellow workers with him Col 3:10-11, if we cultivate this intimacy and fellowship with him, there is no limit to where we can go. For God reveal his creative secret through the spirit for it is the spirit alone that searches all deep things of God (1Cor. 2:10-12). Now we have not received the spirit of the world, but the spirit, which is of God, makes us know the things that are freely given to us of God. These things are no spiritual things altogether. They are also things connected with chemistry: biology, metallurgy, for the spirit of God that is in you created these matters. Now the spirit wants to unveil to you the treasures that he hid away in this natural things. But basically, you and the Father and Jesus must become one (John 14:23) before you can get the revelations.
What is the secret of the Law of Prosperity?
This law does not govern prosperity of the senses, which thinks money and political favour is prosperity (2Cor. 5:7, Luke 12:15). It is the ability to use the ability of God to help humanity (John 14:21). In Malachi 3:10, God requires you to bring one tenth of your income, production, and he pours out his blessings on the nine tenth. You are a partner now with the Creator’s ability, that ability is yours (2Cor. 1:30). There is no power of Satan that can defeat you for the Father has made you more than a conqueror.

Why not repent of your sins and be a partner with the Father.

DIVINE HEALING
There are many views on healing held by different bodies of believers. We will carefully examine these views and explain them from the standpoint of the gospel.

What are the different views on Healing?
First, there are those who believe that healing is a part of the plan of redemption, that Christ did bear our diseases along with our sins during his substitutional sacrifice. Another school holds that God heals by a special act of grace. This group also holds that disease comes as a judgement from the Lord for disciplinary purposes, and if that discipline has not wrought the desired effect, of course God could not give them faith for their healing. That makes God author of disease. One group also holds that divine healing stopped with the disciples of Christ and that no one is endowed with such a healing power anymore.

Explain these views with portions from the Scriptures:
To the first group, Hebrews 9:26 puts it that Jesus was made manifest to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself. This, not only means sin in the spirit and soul but sin in the flesh.

Romans 8:2-3 uses sin in the sense of breaking harmony in the flesh. That is disease. They also hold Isa. 53:3-5. He was despised and rejected of men, a man of sickness and acquainted with diseases. Read it all. Then the tenth verse “Yet it pleased Jehovah to bruise him; he hath made him sick.” Verse 11: “He shall see the travail of his soul and shall be satisfied.” From these two scriptures we see that healing of the body comes before the dealing with the sin problem. Then we can confidently believe that the problem of sin and disease cannot be separated. For there was no disease until sin came, and sin is breaking of a law.

The view held by the second and third group, to me is unthinkable. It is a sense knowledge effort to explain the reason why prayer is not answered and why the sick do not get their deliverance. Ps. 107:20, take it along with John 1:1-3. The fourteenth verse, “And the word became flesh and dwelt among us and we beheld his glory, as of the only begotten from the Father, full of grace and truth.”
John 4:31-34 and John 5:30 show Jesus healing the sick as the will of the Father is being accomplished. Jesus Christ is the same yesterday, today, and forever (Heb. 13:8). There is no change in the will of the Father. If it was his will to heal the sick while Jesus was here, it is his will to heal today. Jesus didn’t heal to prove his deity. He healed the sick because he was love, as love drives the man and woman in fellowship with the Father, to carry out his will here on earth, to heal the sick today.

**Explain James 5:14**

Is there any sick among you? The implication here is that there should be no sick among us. Why? If you are a child of God and are walking in the light of the word, you know that by his stripes you are healed (1Pet. 2:24).

**Can Divine Healing be possible today?**

The natural man regards Jesus Christ as a mystic while to the believer he is supernatural. The two schools of thoughts on Jesus exist through the ages because no man ever been has produced such startling results as the Master Jesus.

Signs, wonders and miracles are God’s testimony, God’s means of advertising (Acts 2:37, Mark 16:17-20). Notice the twentieth verse, “God working with them and confirming the word with signs following. All believers acting on the word are disciples of Jesus and children of God.

John 8:30-31, 12, 13. Signs and wonders are to follow all children of God (Isa. 8:18). These signs are not for believers but for the unbelieving. God’s nature has not change (Mal. 3:6). Christ has not changed (Heb. 13:8). A disciple’s status and functions remain the same before God. Therefore disciples of today and of tomorrow are the same disciples two thousand years ago (John 14:12, John 17:17-21).

**Describe God’s method of Healing Sickness and Disease?**

Sickness is broken peace. And this writer has seen over a million people come with various sicknesses and diseases as recorded on causes of sicknesses and diseases in this book. The weapons involved in the healing process as revealed to me include; the blood of Jesus, the water from the blood, the holy spirit,, the name of Jesus, the fingers of man’s hand (God), the word and fire from heaven (1John 5:8, Daniel 5:5, 25, 1King 18:38, Luke 11:20).

Different sicknesses or diseases carry different BONDS (Satan’s weapons to create sickness). These bonds could be arrow, clothe wrapped thickly on the human spirit, sharp missiles or cutlass piercing through the spirit or whatever deadly instrument at devil’s disposal to create affliction and death. The human spirit is immersed in the blood of Jesus. Fire from heaven descends on the human spirit and burns off these external bonds. The human spirit is shifted to another column of the blood and every bond sunk in the spirit and manifested in the body are removed. Even the bones open by a knife-like instruments, worms, or even serpents are to be eliminated. As these bonds are eliminated, so the sickness or disease disappear, whatever name humanity chose to call that sickness or disease.
Another interesting feature about divine healing is the performing of operations. This process involves swollen parts, stomach outgrowth like fibroids, stomach ulcers etc. A curve metal-like instrument accompanies by fire removes the spot. Broken bones, ribs, skulls are put to shape and healed (Gen. 2:21). The water is for the cooling of high temperature and soothing agent for sleepless patients. The name of Jesus is the power of attorney and the Holy Spirit for re-creation of damaged organs.


**Can Medicine and Divine Healing go to together?**

The answer definitely is NO. Mark 16:17 states the condition for divine manifestations clearly. Those that “believe”, that is, those that act on the WORD in their daily lives, and have passed from death unto life, these signs shall follow them (Mark 16:15-18). Also Hebrews 10:38 says, only the righteous (Just) shall live in the spiritual realm and through the faith that comes from their recreated spirits can God work with them and confirm His WORD. 1Pet. 3:12 is categorical. John 8:31 is another. Who among the early Christians was sick and sought a physician’s healing? Can’t you see what James is telling you that a Christian is not meant to be Sick? (James 5:14). When these so-called sin-infested, lustful men of God pray boastful prayers and receive no answer, they resort to sensual things like handkerchief, oil, combining medicine with prayer. They operate in the “Familiar Spirits” sphere (1Sam. 28:7). Only the righteous shall live by faith; for God is to confirm and not by might, arrogance or devilish wisdom (James 3:15).

Repent, be righteous, and God will confirm his WORD in your lips. God does not answer prayer of sinners.
CHAPTER 6
DOING THE WORD

FROM DARKNESS TO LIGHT; HERE IS THE ANSWER
The high treason of Adam alienated man from God. God’s nature in man at creation was eroded away and in its place Satan’s nature was penciled into man’s spirit, thus making man a bond slave to the devil. Selfishness, lust, hatred, revenge and disobedience to God became man’s lot. And in order to retrieve fallen and sinful man from the hands of devil, God sent Christ down to earth to sacrifice himself for man to pass over from darkness into light. Let us trace the steps one would take to pass from darkness into light.

What must I do to be saved?
Many have been wondering in their minds today about the pathway to eternal life. First step, you must realize that you are a sinner (Rom. 3:23, 1John 1:8). Second step you must realize you cannot save yourself (John 3:3, Eph. 2:8-9). Also realize that Christ came to the world to save sinners, and to give His life for our redemption (John 3:16, 1Tim. 1:15, Luke 5:32).

What must I do to inherit Eternal Life
This is simple, you must repent. To repent means to have a change of mind and spirit towards God and towards sin. It means to turn from your sins earnestly with all your heart; and having a Godly sorrow towards sin (Luke 13:3, Acts 3:19, Acts 17:30). Thus you must confess your sins to God through the Lord Jesus who alone has power to save, to forgive, and to cleanse you from all sins and unrighteousness (Acts 4:12, Prov. 28:13).

How secured am I in the World?
You must believe and by faith receive Christ into your heart (John 1:12, Mark 9:23, Rom. 8:37, Acts 16:31). Remember this that – All power in heaven and on Earth are given to Jesus Christ (Matt. 28:18), and He says He is always with you (Matt. 28:20). The numerous societies and all forms of protections that are known by man are the handiwork of the enemy – Satan. They kill rather than save. They are all idols and are nothing (1Cor. 8:4, Ps. 96:5).

**How do I declare for Christ?**

Come to God just now and pray: “Lord, I realize that I am a sinner and realizing that I cannot save myself, I now believe that you have sent your only begotten son into the world, and that he died on the cross to save sinners like me. I now repent of my sins, confessing them unto you, and calling upon your name for mercy and forgiveness, I now believe that you have heard and answered my prayer. I believe that you have saved my soul that you have forgiven me my sins, and that you have given unto me VICTORY, and power to go and sin no more. This I pray and believe in Jesus name. Amen.

Repent and be in the light of God. Read your bible daily.

**OBEEDIENCE TO CALL**

The essence of salvation is for God to make fallen and unrighteous man a new creation. Hence the Grace comes of non-effect if acts of disobedience are still manifest in the believer’s heart (1Peter 4:17-18). The fall made man to be born again to Satan’s kingdom. Thus man becomes an enemy to his creator and Father God. The redeemed must therefore be given befitting laws in the Father’s kingdom to identify them from Satan’s own children (sinner) (1John 3:10). We shall study the fruits of obedience to divine call.

**What does obedience imply with regard to the law and the Grace?**

Christ has sacrificed our Passover from the old covenants to the New Covenant. Therefore we are to keep the new leaven with sincerity and truth as a new lump (1Cor. 5:7-8, John 12:24). Yet out of disobedience and lusts of the flesh, the hordes of humanity still glory in the old man thus putting new wine in an old bottle. The law with its numerous accompanying laws and ordinances with the old priesthood of the Levites were designed by God to rule His covenant children, the Jews and perhaps, desired Gentiles who obeyed them. But at the time of Reformation these carnal ordinances and sacrifices have been done away with (Heb. 9:10-12, 10:5-10). Jesus came as son of Abraham, as a Jew, and fulfilled every ordinance of the law before he declared on the cross “It is Finished” (John 19:30, Matt. 5:17). This means Christ is open in saying that he can now keep the old covenant aside and set in the new. It is this new covenant that Christ came to establish with a new law, new dispensation and new priesthood. If it is not an act of gross disobedience on the part of fallen and death-doomed human, how can he still be in opposition to God? The law (Religion) cannot make you perfect
but the Grace (Christianity) can (Rom. 8:1-4). Therefore those who still practice religion with its ordinances of sacrifices, holy water, holy anointing oil, perfumes and other effigies are rebels and are enemies of the cross of Christ. Through Paul’s revelations, Christ was made known in Asia as against the theological professors in the school of Tyranus (Acts 19:9-10). Christianity is not a religion, it is not a set of a creed or of doctrines. Christianity is not theology, but it is the reality of man’s redemption and union with God. Thus a Christian is a partaker of divine nature, righteous, as befitting the new creation God has worked out in man by Christ Jesus (2Peter 1:4). Those still under religion cannot escape God’s judgement because they are disobedient, unrighteous at heart and wicked, Rom. 3:19-20.

The Lord’s Supper as the only feast permitted in the call:

We have written time without number how that Christ came as a son of Abraham, as a Jew, under the old covenant to fulfil it keep it aside and establish the new covenant which is Christianity (Heb. 10:9, 15-17). Let the reader note this that the more than 600 laws and statutes God gave to Moses were after all God imposing his rule over his covenant children, the Jews. Then, there were the carnal ordinance feasts and ceremonies to be observed. The Pentecost, Passover, Taborah and Tabernacles etc. formed part of religious observances under the law. However, God desire for the new covenant was to create love in new creation men and women as the old man was a failure, unable to understand, keep and obey God’s law and be in sweet fellowship with Him. Therefore the sin substitute’s mission to earth was a necessity in order to transform man to conform to his (Christ) image (Rom. 8:28, 1Cor. 15:49, 2Cor. 3:18). The redeemed therefore have borne the heavenly and must be given befitting laws and ceremonies distinct from their Old Kingdom’s (Satan) rules. Agape love therefore is a significant factor in the believer’s life. Second, in order to identify with his new Master and Saviour, Jesus Christ, the High priest; in the New Priesthood, the believer is given the commandment to observe the Last Supper as a feast till he (Jesus) comes back (Luke 22:17-20, 1Cor. 11:23-26). Remember that Christ has sacrificed our Passover from the old covenant to the new covenant. Therefore the new creation man lives in the realm of the spirit and is not subject to man made worldly ordinances (Gal. 4:9-11, Col. 2:8, 20-22).

After all Christ was not a created being and had existed with God eternally before he took the form of man to quality as man’s substitute to pay for man’s high treason against God (Micah 5:2, Prov. 8:23, Heb. 2:14). Except the Holy Communion, Christianity has no ordinances. Therefore Christmas and other ceremonies with their attendant woes and abominations are to be observed by natural men in the realm of the flesh. Why did Christ weep over Jerusalem? (Luke 19:41-42). Jesus came to do a spiritual work, but fallen man has understood him in the flesh. The adversary therefore takes advantage of man’s ignorance and keeps him down continually as a bond slave (1John 5:19).

Why not join the victorious band of Christ through repentance to conquer the earth from the devil?
RULES OF THE CHRISTIAN RACE

Wear Truth, Righteousness, Faith and the Word of God, which is the armour of God against the devil (Eph. 6:11-16).

The Christian race, like any sporting event in the world, has its own rules. Governments and individuals spend millions of Naira to build facilities and train athletes for competitions. Yet most fail to win prizes. Similarly God has provided every facility (Saviour Jesus, and Holy Spirit) for this race. Yet millions the world over will go on to the lake of fire because they are ignorant of the rules for this race. You will have no ground to blame God if you fail in this race (Ezek. 33:11, 1John 1:8,9, 2Cor. 5:18). Let us study some of these rules.

What is the correct Route?

Man, in his raw, fallen state cannot know the laws of God anymore. This is so because at his fall, man has lost God’s image (nature) in him and is replaced by his new master’s (the devil) nature. Therefore he knows only the rules of the kingdom of the devil. The first manifestations of the laws of Satan are hatred, lying, lust and revenge which is the direct opposite of God’s own laws of love, joy and peace. Millions are observing the rules of Satan and hope to go to Heaven. This is wishful thinking (Prov. 14:12). This situation makes it imperative for all to seek God’s aid through His Holy Son Jesus to identify the correct route to heaven (John 14:6, John 3:14-16). Neither devil, man nor angels can establish you on the correct route to heaven (Micah 7:5, Judges 13:16, Rev. 19:10).

What are the set rules for the Race?

The new earth and the new heaven are the set goals for the Christian race. And the ruler, King and owner of Heaven God, is Spirit. Therefore only those in spirit (recreated human spirit) will inherit this kingdom. Therefore, rule one requires all to run this race in spirit (1Cor. 15:50). Being in spirit means peace. Hence peace and holiness must be the watchword for all on this race (Heb. 12:14). The wisdom of God you receive at your new birth must be utilized (Matt. 10:16). The vain wisdom of the world, which God has removed with your old man, cannot find a place in you anymore (1Cor. 3:18-21). The wisdom of God is above all understanding in the world and must be used in training up God’s own children (your children) to love God (Prov. 22:6). Let Eli’s travail be a lesson to you (1Sam. 3:13).

Agape love must exist between every husband and his wife, that is. God’s Love must be present in every family (Eph. 5:33). Unbelieving husband or wife must be love for sanctification and reconciliation with God (1Cor. 7:16).

A believer must not lust over things of the world to be a friend of the world (James 4:4, 1Tim. 6:7, Phil. 4:19).
There must be peace, joy and rest in your life, which are the fruits of running this race in the spirit. Then as you die daily to sin, it is possible for one to study and approve himself of God as following the right route (2Tim. 2:15, Rom. 8:16). Above all, fervent charity in you make others to see your bright light and glorify God for establishing you in his approved route (Matt. 5:16).

**The key instrument in the Race**

The reason for the incarnation is for God to reconcile the world to himself. And the unrighteous man can only be made righteous before he can have sweet fellowship with God. Therefore the Word is the key factor in this reconciliation process and the lamp to our feet that will light the path of this race (Ps. 119:105), Matthew’s picture or vision of the incarnate one is the kingdom. Marks vision, of service, Luke, of fellowship and John, of sonship with the plausible Epistles of Paul and of the other Apostles and the great unfolding prophecies of the church in the Old Testament are more than enough guidelines that constitute the rules of the race.

**Come out from among them (Isa. 52:11, 2Cor. 6:17)**

“So the last shall be first, and the first last; for many be called, but few chosen” (Matt. 20:16). Why would such a great majority be cast away? The simple answer is that many that are called and have responded are never separated. Separation itself is a threefold thing: First, the New Creation separates us from the Old Life (2Cor. 5:17). Let the reader recollect the things of the old life. Second, as the word of Grace is built into us, we are separated unto Christ (Rom. 8:29, Gal. 4:19). First there is a separation from the world; now there is separation unto the master Jesus who becomes the Lord of our lives. His word dominates us. And thirdly, in our walk, there comes our own choice in which we separate ourselves from that which is not sinful in itself but is unnecessary, and this separation continues year after year, until the world has lost its dominion over us. We have learnt to give up good things for the best things. We are learning to walk in the fullness of his fellowship (1John 1:6-7).

**Some unclean things that will hinder the Race**

Colossians 2:8 says, “Beware. Lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ.” The man in this race must know that nearly all men we are in daily contact with are under the dominion of the devil. Second, the very air we breathe seem to be polluted with evil. Thirdly, the danger of the sour grape our fathers have eaten that could set our teeth on edge (Ezek. 18:2, 1Pet. 4:18). Tradition, particularly in a society like ours must be guided against. Tradition has it in most communities in this nation that one has to kneel down or lay flat as a mark of honour to one’s father or someone senior to you (Ex. 20:12). But all men are gods (John 10:34, Ps. 82:6), and God says, “That let all gods worship Him.” (Ps. 97:7). Therefore man is to kneel down for God alone and not for his fellow god (man) (Rev. 22:8-9, Acts 10:25-26). God’s commandment to honour father and mother simply means respect for ones seniors and parents devoid of worship which kneeling or prostrating entails. Therefore this practice is direct reverence to devil (Matt. 15:4-6). As new creations, we must separate from things
that are good to things that are best in order to be in the sweetest of fellowship with the Father. Wearing of mourning gowns, shaving of hairs on the head for the dead i.e. baldness, are all abominations unto the Lord for we are priests in the priesthood of Jesus Christ (Deut. 14:1,2, 1Pet. 2:6,9). Nebuchadnezzar, the world’s greatest ruler was ushered into hell amidst kings and princes sitting upon their mock thrones (Isa. 14:9-11). It would seem that Satan was preparing a great reception for the world Emperor, Nebuchadnezzar. No sinner enters the kingdom of God (Rev. 21:27). The foolish, worthless wake-keeping and costly burials that leave their victims sorrowing with debts merely usher in people to Satan’s kingdom. Primary death is spiritual and physical death is just first-born of death (Gen. 6:3, Job 18:13). Any Christian that indulges in these satanic burials is that salt that has lost its taste (Matt. 5:13). Let the reader enumerate the dangerous effects of such burial ceremonies.

The relationship between law and Grace in the Race

The Cross of Calvary is the meeting point of the old and the new covenants, the law and the grace. Jesus himself said that he did not come to destroy the law but to fulfil (Matt. 5:17-18). These laws and statutes were diverse laws that God gave to his Jewish, spiritually dead, covenant children. These laws were guidelines for man to obey to retain the love and protectorship of God over his life. These laws were imposed on man and through the law man was compelled to love and obey God (James 2:10, Heb. 9:10). Man broke this covenant and God promised the New Covenant (Jer. 31:31, 33, 34, John 3:16). The reason for the new was for God to make Eternal Life (nature of God) and the Holy Spirit available to man, making man a new creation, free from the corruption that is in the world (spiritual death). Thus God’s own love nature is built into man’s spirit (Rom. 5:5, 15:30), and man’s recreated spirit can know all the intents of God (1Cor. 2:10-13). The Grace writes at man’s heart the dos and the don’ts as Agape Love governs his life having partaken of divine nature (Rom. 13:10, Jer. 31:33). Let the reader ponder over Grace as against the law. Learn obedience and conform to the image of Christ.

OLD WINE AND NEW WINE

Satan took over the rulership of the world following man’s fall, he breathed his cursed nature to man, the vegetable and animal kingdom (Luke 4:6, 1John 5:19, Job 9:24). This leaves man in sin and total darkness (Rom. 6:6, Luke 1:79). Man starts to reverence and worship Satan instead of God. Consequently, opinions, beliefs, practices and customs are formed through the various modes of devil worship. These practice passed down from generations constitute the tradition of man. These traditional practices with some blend of the law and the Grace is called the old wine (Luke 5:36-39). The gospel of Jesus Christ is the new wine (John 7:16-17).
Continued conflict between old and new wine

LIFE and IMMORTALITY came to light through the gospel of Jesus Christ (2Tim. 1:10). The gospel of Jesus Christ therefore, is the new wine. Down the ages, Satan has hindered man from identifying and be drunken with the new wine. Therefore the natural man has fiercely fought this new force from God that would set him free. For example from the cradle, Christ was persecuted until he was nailed to Calvary cross (Matt. 2:18, Luke 23:23). The early Christians, an embodiment of the new wine suffered great persecutions at the hands of men and women filled with old wine (Acts 12:1-3, Gal. 1:13-14). Whenever the new wine is presented conflicts and persecutions follow (Acts 17:5, Acts 24:5-6). Have you come face to face with much persecution? (John 15:20, John 16:33, 2Tim. 3:12,13).

How is old wine affecting the growth of Christianity?

Jesus told the Jews, the most religious people at that time that they were transgressing the commandment of God by their traditions (Matt. 15:2-3). Most leaders of the so-called Christian churches today are traditionalists filled with the old wine. These teach perverted and vain philosophies after the tradition of man (Col. 2:8, Matt. 15:9). Holy waters, sacrifices and other religious practices for blessing, healing and protection are direct offshoots of tradition (1Cor. 10:20-21).

Introducing traditional laws (man made), like mode of dressing, bodily appearances, worshipping of images are direct obstacles to Christian growth (Mark 7:8, Matt. 15:9). Traditionally, our family belongs to this or that church therefore the whole family must be in it. This is another factor that stands in the way of Christianity. The supposed father, Joseph and Mary mother of Jesus were traditionally of Judaism. But Jesus, an epitome of the light established Christianity very distinct from his supposed parents and Jewish religion. Without any controversy many of these carnal church leaders cannot enter into heaven and they would not make way for others to go in (Matt. 23:2-13).

Why did Jesus turn water into wine?

The bible speaks expressly about the new creation man abstaining from wine (Lev. 10:9-11, Judges 13:2-4, Habakkuk 2:15-16, Prov. 20:1, Eph. 5:18, 1Tim. 5:23). Yet Jesus turned water into wine at Cana for people to drink. John 2. The truth is that Jesus came into this world to meet spiritually dead men wholly filled with the old wine of traditional practices. The redemption plan of the Father is to replace this old wine in man with the new wine whose first manifestations are eternal life, righteousness, agape love and peace. This is the gospel of Jesus Christ (new wine) (John 7:16-17, Rom. 1:16-17, John 5:39, Rom. 5:5). This miracle therefore presents Jesus Christ as introducing this new doctrine to the world. The guests tasted it and found its beauty and good taste. But they added we are filled with the old wine and have no space for his new wine (John 2:10, Luke 5:39). Is this not the cry of man today? The new wine is sweet but we are too old a dog to learn new ways. Purge the old wine out and be filled with the new. For the new wine is prayer results and surety for Heaven.
**BAPTISM**
Though nothing can take the place of repentance to inherit the kingdom of God, baptism is commanded by Christ for all true believers for the outward washing away of sins (Acts 2:38). And for all obedient children of God, baptism is a must. Then how, why, when and where should one be baptized?

**What is Baptism?**
Baptism is a sacrament by which a person is admitted into the Christian church, the water signify the washing away of sins. Note that sacrament is holy rite performed in the Christian church as commanded by Jesus Christ.

**What qualifies one to be Baptized and where?**
God created you in His own image (Gen. 1:27). God did not create you as a slave nor as servant but as a companion. Therefore by all standard you are only but a shade lower than God (Ps. 8:5). Remember the error as noted in previous lessons. Lower than God and not lower than lower than angels. You were the subject of no being or law save God and the law of love. But with Adam’s high treason, you are now subject of devil and death, doomed, cut off from God (Eph. 2:12). Then the glorious gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ is preached unto you and if you BELIEVE and act on the word, you are baptized. Baptism should be in a river and by immersion (Acts 8:37-39, Matt. 3:16).

**Why is Baptism necessary for all Christian?**
At the fall of Adam man became not only a sinner but sin itself because Satan has breathed his cursed nature to man. To become a Christian, therefore, this devil nature must be changed to the nature of God (Agape love). Nature of God is obtained by believing and accepting the finished work of Christ (Heb. 9:11-12). Baptism is the fulfillment of the repentance process in washing away ones sin (nature of devil). Immersion in the water make you dead to sin as Jesus died with your sin on the cross and coming out of the water depicts freedom from sin as Christ resurrected overcoming death (Rom. 6:4). Moreover, to complete the reconciliation process, baptism must be done as commanded by Jesus Christ (Matt. 28:19).

**Can one be saved without Baptism?**
No. The reason is that you are a disobedient child. As Saul lost his kingdom because of disobedience, so will you lose the kingdom of God (1Sam. 15:22,23). After baptism, you are now to walk in newness of life, but if you sin willfully, what hope is then left for you? (2Pet. 2:22, Heb. 10:26). As a daily guide read 1Cor. 10:1-14 and see for yourself what befall the Israelites in the wilderness. You have the spirit of discerning. You cannot claim you were deceived. Seek the truth and let the truth make you free.

EVANGELISM

This study aims at reminding the new creation man the place Evangelism holds in his life as a Christian. It is an irony of fate out of ignorance devil is openly worshipped in Africa making this vast continent sink lower and lower each year since Christ’s universal message from Father God was declared nearly 2,000 years ago. Church now open the way of an individual understanding of the Bible. But unfortunately for man, God’s thought are not like ours so we err in our own knowledge (Isa. 55:8-9). Before you preach to others, remember God’s charge in Prov. 14:25.

What is Evangelism?

Evangelism is the act of preaching the true gospel of Christ under the inspiration, guidance and authority of the Holy Spirit (Acts 8:29,39). Its end results is to make disciples of the unregenerated souls in the world (Mark 16:15, Luke 10:1 Matt. 10:8).

Why is it necessary to preach the gospel?

Evangelism is an act of God commanded by the Lord Jesus Christ to every believer (Luke 24:47). Preaching is a straightforward affair and must not contain babbling and old women fables. Start with an assurance to your listeners that salvation is a gift, that nothing is needed from him before he receives it (John 3:16). God delivered Jesus up on our behalf and raised Him when He had paid the penalty of our transgression (Rom. 4:25). All what the unregenerated soul needs is to have justification by faith. Now look at (Rom. 10:9-11). Confessing Jesus Christ and believing that God raised him from the dead make righteousness available to the sinner. Make him to believe that Jesus is the Christ (1John 5:1). Remember to mention Jesus’ conversation with Nicodimus (John 3:3-8). This will explain the need for one to be born again to enter the Kingdom of Heaven.

What is required of you as a preacher?

Any one preaching the gospel must not only bear the name Christian but his conduct must measure up to Christian standards. He must be one who has let Christ be Lord and Master of his life or else he comes under judgement of God (Matt. 15:7-9, Isa. 33:1). Sometimes, the righteous suffer and the wicked prosper (Job 20:5). Therefore, God’s call to service is not based on political privilege
or economic prosperity. You as a preacher must have that vital, personal experience with God. (Rom. 10:15). Preaching should not be marked by parroting the Bible or presenting old women fables. He must be able to go to the throne room of Heaven boldly without sense of guilt or inferiority complex. Therefore, he must be prayerful with assured answers, Christian (Ps. 126:6, James 5:16). He must be a master of circumstances and having power over demons. He must not be someone who teaches people not to steal only to find himself stealing.


TEMPTATION
It is expedient to enlighten believers of the continuous warfare the old serpent is waging with them, to drag them to darkness. This study is aimed at examining these tactics.

What is Temptation?
Temptation is a chain of suggestions Satan makes to the new creation (one who has accepted Jesus Christ) to sin against God so as to break fellowship with God. Adam and Eve fell at Satan’s Temptation and died spiritually (Gen. 6:3). Spiritual death has passed on to all men through the ages till today (Rom. 5:12).

When can Satan Tempt Man?
Following Adam’s fall, man became the subject of the devil (John 8:44, John 14:30). Satan quickly trained and perfected man after his cursed nature of death making man not only sinner but sin itself. This explains man’s present nature characterized only by wickedness, evil and corruption (Gen. 6:5, Jer. 17:9-10). Any man under the rulership of the devil (Gentile) has not God as a Father (Eph. 2:12). But when one accepts Jesus Christ as his Lord and Saviour, he becomes a new creation (2Cor. 5:17-18). It is at this point that temptation from the devil starts because as a subject of the devil, one is ignorant about what is sin.

How can one withstand Temptation?
Before you came to Christ, some or all of the sins as recorded in (Gal. 5:19-21) were in you. these sins kept you in darkness and a subject of the devil. But being in Christ you have crucified the senses with these affections and lusts (Gal. 5:24). You are now in right fellowship with God, having the power of Attorney from the finished work of Jesus Christ to dominate all demons. You are in God’s own kingdom and God is now Father to you. Satan in turn wants you to come back to his rule, so, suggests to you a lot of “IF” you commit fornication, fight, lie, steal, hate gossip or go to sacrifice for this problem or Satan protection or through dreadful dreams. This “IF” from the devil is what is called Temptation. You can withstand these by resisting the devil (James 4:7, 1Pet. 5:8).
What are the consequences of falling in Temptation?

Temptation is no sin. But when you fall in the temptation it becomes sin, and sin brings spiritual death again (James 1:13-15). Remember that fruits of being in Christ are love, joy, peace, etc (Gal. 5:22-23). But when you obey devil’s IF and sin, you are back to darkness, your fellowship with God breaks and joy dies. Devil’s rule with its attendant problems of sickness, disease, fear, ignorance, failure, poverty become manifest in your life again (Luke 11:24-26). Ask yourself this question, if I sin again having received the knowledge of the truth, will Christ come to die for me again? (Heb. 10:26).

What are the sources of Temptation that face the Christian?

Temptation of a Christian can be likened to a test case of the believer’s love for his Father God having received divine nature at the new birth or having escaped corruption that is in the world. On earth, Satan scored a major victory over God’s created son, Adam through Temptation, thus generating a curse from God to all mankind, selling out his sonship rights to become a bond slave to Satan. The scripture records many cases of spiritually dead men yielding to Satan’s temptations. Of course note Job’s love of God and devils’ temptation and punitive measures (Job 1:20-22). Let the reader make a list of such victims of Satan’s temptations. Devil applies the same tactics as that Gentle Gallilean as he did to Adam in the Garden but Jesus defeated him in all (Matt. 4:1-10). The early disciples were not spared by Satan’s trials. In all cases, besides evil thought Satan lays at the believer’s heart, he has instruments that he uses effectively against man. These, of course are the same humans that have lent themselves to the devil for use. Jesus mentions the first possible choice of Satan’s instruments of temptation as those of one’s immediate household and people close to you (Matt. 10:34-37). A believer is in the light of God, and every unbeliever is in absolute darkness. Satan will therefore stir up these natural parents against you through accusation, slanders, defamation and calumny in order to bring you back to darkness and to Satan’s awful kingdom. One’s friends before repentance are also valuable instruments for the devil to tempt you. This friend would want you to still to attend that brothel, dance-house, theatre with their music. He will remind you of those filthy conversations shared in these places of ill-fame and attractive feature of sin today.

Political influence is another. As the prince (John 14:30) Satan is the political head of the nations. And in nations such as ours where Christianity has not taken root, only natural men have opportunities to win elections. See Rom. 3:10-18 who the natural man is. You must not be drawn through lust to these devilish men and their clever devices in order not to break fellowship with God. Your friends will remind you of the native doctors, juju men, occultists with their powers of healing and protection. They may even quote churchgoers who still have charms or dealing with idols to lure you back to the devil, but remember that an idol is nothing, or note that you have escaped Satan’s kingdom never to return to it again (1John 5:21, Acts 15:20). Watch those filthy conversations and utterances in the office, in the market, in bus or in the school, which centers mainly on things of the earth because your affections are to be set on things above (Col. 3:5-8, Matt. 6:19-21). A Christian must abstain from gurus, religious practices, and professed
Christians engaged in spiritualism, that is, worshipping of familiar spirits as they do not conform to the Gospel of Jesus Christ (2John 9-11, Lev. 19:31, 20:6).

**How can these Temptations be overcome?**

Our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ met the adversary with the WORD in all Temptations and defeated him (Luke 4:3-13). Note particularly the answers Jesus gave to all the temptations in verse 4, 8, 12. Every tribulation is a trial from the enemy, and we must meet that need with the WORD as many times as the temptation comes (John 16:33, Acts 14:22). Remember this that Jesus our Lord faced similar temptations as you are facing today but he never fell, and we being priests in the priesthood, must not give in to the devil (Heb. 4:15, 2:18, 1Cor. 10:18). Prayer is a potent weapon besides the word to ward off all Temptation of the devil. Jesus the Chief High Priest sits at the right hand of the throne of power in heaven daily interceding for the children of God. This means that all of our daily activities must be known, dictated and controlled by Jesus Christ. The friends you keep, the book you read, the way you make your money must be under the strict guidance of Jesus. By this way, most of the Temptations through Satan’s human agents are checked. And before you engage in any activity: business, trade, farming etc. here on earth, it must be after a thorough prayer. Pride, arrogance, hypocrisy must not be part of you for these are attributes of the devil. Temptation can come through any of these. Therefore the child of God must be patient (Matt. 5:48). Thoroughly furnished unto all good works to be delivered by God when temptation comes (2Pet. 2:9, Rev. 3:10).

**How does God reward those who overcome temptation?**

Besides the crown of life, there will be a steady spiritual growth in the life of the believer as he overcomes temptation. In addition, one’s ability to resist temptations increase (James 1:12). God reckons every overcomer as a love-rulled child that brings joy to His heart and he greatly delights in them and uplifts them publicly. This means not only spiritual upliftment but upliftment in physical needs as well (3John 2, Deut. 7:12-15).

Work to bring joy to Jehovah’s heart. Resist the devil, resist every temptation.
PRAYER

Prayer is man’s expression of his needs as presented in a form of spiritual communication with his creator God. Prayer is guided by its own law just as the new covenant is governed by the law of Agape (divine) love. This study, therefore, is aimed at letting the new creation man have an in-depth understanding of what prayer is all about.

Discuss the significance of the Lord’s Prayer

“Our Father who is in Heaven.” This statement opens the Lord’s prayer (Matt. 6:9-13). This implies that man was created as a son of God, holy and righteous, with no consciousness of sin (Luke 3:38, Eph. 1:4). But following Adam’s High Treason against God, man lost every sonship right and legal standing with God (Gen. 3:23-24, Eph. 2:12, 2:1-3). With Satan’s nature pencilled into man’s spirit, fellowship between man and God was broken and man became united with the devil as his new father. However, God’s primordial desire for children and for a family compelled him to work out the redemption plain in order to make his righteousness available to fallen and unrighteous man (Rom. 3:29, 3:26).

Therefore the redeemed (the new creation man) through Christ’s substitutional sacrifice are united again with God as their Father, (Col. 1:13, 2Cor. 5:21). The sinner has no legal basis to offer prayers to God. If a sinners prayer is answered at all, it is because of Grace. So when a sinner says, “Our Father” he is calling on Satan as his father and not on God (John 8:44). Matt 6 verse 10 says, thy kingdom come, thy will be done here on earth as it is in Heaven, no sinner knows the will of the Father God as introduced by Jesus (John 5:30, 6:38). Only the righteous can boldly go to the throne room of grace, standing in the face of Satan with fearless boldness; can spoil his goods and take prisoners from Satan and be of profit to God and to mankind (Matt. 12:27-30). A sinner calling on God as Father for blessing is a senseless and worthless exercise. This prayer therefore is a sermon rather than a model prayer for a Christian (1Pet. 3:12). The Jews under the Abrahamic covenant or desired Gentiles could say it or the disciples could pray thus before they became Christians after the day of Pentecost (Luke 11:1, John 16:13).

What is the set prayer pattern for Christian?

The new creation man cannot have any set pattern of prayer because as the adversary presents the battles, so will be the course of the prayer. But the basic requirements for a successful prayer must be understood. First the law of prayer (Mark 11:23-24, John 15:7-8). Second, the power of attorney – the Name of Jesus, the Blood and water shed by Jesus on Calvary cross, the Holy spirit and fire from above, (John 14:13-14, 16:24, 1John 5:8, Luke 9:54). Quoting portions of the bible in support of a particular request from
God is wrong. For example asking for food and one quotes (Ps. 23:1-2, Phil. 4:19 etc. to remind God of his promises to supply food for his children. Note that God is the author of the word, (John 7:16) and Jesus is the surety of each word spoken from Matthew to revelation 22 (Mark 13:31). How then do you remind the author of his word? Study the word to be in-christed to know your rights, and of course, Eph. 6:13-18 must be part of you.

The special miracle with Paul Acts 19:12

Miracles are God’s testimony; God advertising His word. Acts 19:12-13 is a good example. Read these verses carefully. Owners of sick folks did this and not Paul blessing and giving out handkerchiefs. This is purely a heathen practice, sensual and devilish. It is not Christian practice to bless handkerchief. This is an open encouragement of idol worship in opposition to God’s command (Ezek. 20:7-18, 1Cor. 10:7, 1John 5:21). Is the dog not turned to his own vomit? (2Pet. 2:22). Having condemned and burnt idols from converts, they are openly introduced to another form of idol worship, (James 3:15). Is that God’s message through you to the world; blessing handkerchiefs for peoples protection?

The Psalms are Sermons, not Prayers:

Several attractive volumes on the use and efficacy of Psalms exist with names of angels, attached to each Psalm as mediator between God and man. But with the new birth, to the new creation man, the Psalms are sermons and not prayer. Let us examine few Psalms and see what message God is trying to make man understand from them. Psalm one calls on the new creation man (Christian) to be totally separated from sinners and their evil ways. That is, to be righteous and be master to Satan, his agents, and his created circumstances (2Cor. 6:14-18). Psalm five, verses 11-12, God is the shield and rewarder of the righteous. That is, joy is the lot of the righteous because his prayers are always answered (Gen. 15:1, John 16:24).

Psalm 23 is a sermon on God’s promise to provide for the obedient. God is the shepherd that leads you to where the grass is green and satisfying. This is to say that God will open up new markets and new profitable ventures for the new creation man. And as he labours with his child (Christian), Jehovah himself shields you from any interference from the devil (Isa. 27:1-5).

Psalm 88, verse 4,6,18. Infact, the whole Psalm speaks about a heavenly being that was not acquainted with grief or travail but is compelled by God to endure pain and grief. The sermon speaks about the sin bearer who was to die on man’s behalf with the determined knowledge of God himself (Heb. 2:14) Psalm 100 indicates that only righteous lips, hands, voices, can sing, dance and play with instruments to the glory of God (Amos 5:23). The reader can now see that the psalms are sermons and not model prayers to be offered by a Christian.

Another sensual and earthly practice by natural men is to put the Holy Bible under the pillow while sleeping to ward-off evil spirits or bad dreams. Note that the WORD of GRACE which is the Bible is not living while on paper, but it becomes the living Logos
when understood and acted upon by the believer. Stop all these unchristian practices for the devil takes advantage over the ignorant man (Acts 17:30). Note also the sermon in Psalms 55:4-6, 10-13, 16-17 and relate them to Heb. 10:8 and Job 9:2, 32-35.

**The use of Effigies as Prayer Aids**

Millions of humanity still hold devotions to the unknown God out of ignorance and superstition even though God has been introduced to the world by Jesus Christ. Such people make temples and think that God dwells in them or make effigies like carving, cross, pictures of God, Jesus or of Angels, chaplets, a staff and the likes (Rom. 1:23, Acts 17:22-24, 26). Others even use water, olive oil, dresses or caps to represent the power of God. These people still hold the truth in unrighteousness and are called natural men because the Holy Spirit is not in them. Under the law or the old covenant, man was dead in spirit and needed physical evidence to satisfy his senses in order to believe God. The prophet held a staff and the priest wore an ordination-hood as God’s anointed or his representative here on earth (Jer. 28:10, Judges 6:21).

Similarly, modern theologians or self-acclaimed men of God, false prophets and false miracle workers are no different from men under the old covenant. Think of the candles, holy water, handkerchiefs, olive oil, use of mud to rub the sick, carrying of staff, which things have no place or connection with Christianity. It is a clear case of putting new wine into an old bottle that has made Christianity appear spilled in the eyes of mankind (Luke 5:36-39). The truth is that when these sensual things are used under Christianity, the demons answer instead of God. Let the reader accept what the spirit says as you are not aware of or not knowledgeable enough to know the devices of the devil. Religion or the law is abolished and the levitical priesthood is done away with (Heb. 10:9, 7:11-12, Gal. 3:24-26). Christianity or the new covenant has only one law (John 13:34, 15:12, 1Cor. 13:13). Christianity which was born out of death travail was by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, has its prayer aid as righteousness (Heb. 10:38, 1Pet. 3:12), the blood and water poured on Calvary Cross; the Holy Spirit and the name of Jesus Christ (1John 5:8, Eph. 6:11-17). Any deviation from Christ’s own command that does not transcend on the use of the blood, water from Christ’s body, the Holy Spirit and the armour of God is devil worship (Mark 16:15-20).

**What is the significance of shouting and crying while praying?**

Sin consciousness is the reason behind crying, wailing and shouting during prayers because the accuser accuses sinners when they pray (Zech. 3:1-3). Jesus gave a clue to a successful prayer life when one is righteous (Matt. 6:5-7). God is Father of saints (righteous ones). Therefore when the righteous prays he has boldness to stand before the throne room for mercy devoid of any sense of guilt or inferiority (1Pet. 3:12).

**The Prayer of Faith**
The Church has not realized the authority and might of the word. The result of this ignorance is that many so-called Christians complain of lack of Faith and are daily crying and confessing to have faith. These people have not known that Jesus was firmly rooted in the faith of the Father through the word which he used in defeating the adversary, to heal the sick, feed the hungry, raise the dead and remained the absolute master of Satan. We use the word of God to defeat the enemy. The word of God, therefore is the bedrock of Faith.

What is Faith?

 Faith means giving substance to things that we have hoped for, things not yet seen. For example when God promised Abraham and Sarah a child when they have passed child bearing age, the promise was in future, that is, (the thing hoped for) their trust and confidence in God which is their faith, bring that future hope to fruition in the present and Isaac was born. You have been told God heals, feeds and protects and these are the basic needs of humanity here on earth. And these promises to man is the future (things hoped for). Now when you diligently seek God, find him and these promises come to you as a reward, the future hope and promise is brought to bear fruit in the present is the concept of faith (Matt. 6:31-34).

Two Types of Faith:

There are two kinds of faith, sense-knowledge faith and faith based upon the word. Sense knowledge faith demands physical evidence to satisfy the senses before he can see that he is healed or he has the thing for which he prayed (Mark 6:36-40). The other kind of faith depends upon the word alone. He knows the passages in the bible that covers his need and makes that his own (Isa. 27:1-5). Prayer or demands based upon the word rises above the senses and contacts the author of the word. 2Cor. 10:3-7 renders thus: for although living in the flesh (sense), my warfare is not waged according to the flesh (or senses). For the weapons which I wield are not fleshly weakness but mighty in the strength of God to overthrow the strong holds of the adversary. The mightiest enemy of the prayer life is sense knowledge, and the weapon that we use against the senses is the word of God. And this is the word of the recreated humans spirit (Gal. 5:22). Let the reader make a list of faith based on sense knowledge and faith based on the word of God. For example, Mark 9:19, Luke 17:3-5, Matt. 14:29-30, are sense knowledge faith, and Acts 3:6-8, Acts 9:40-41 are faith based on the word of God. Eph. 6:17 tells us how we overthrow reasoning of the disputer and we pull down all the lofty bulwarks, with the word we cast down reason based on the senses. The senses may have evidence of fever, want, pain and cancer, and these may exalt themselves against the word of God. The cancer may speak through the sense, you cannot unseat me. I have authority over this body. I have filled his heart with fear, and his mouth with a confession of my strength and my ability to slay him (Eph. 6:10-18). Now you bring the living word of God to combat the reasoning of the senses. You are not moved by the thing you see, joblessness, weak body, or a lack of work. You must never think of your combat as against the thing that you can see or hear or feel. Your combat is with the prince of the power of the air.
that rules peoples’ feelings and fills them, with fear. You are a master. When want faces you, God has provided the answer. Read Ps. 23:1-3, Isa. 41:10, John 15:5, Matt. 28:18-20. I am backing you to the limit.

The Law of Faith:
Mark 11:23-24 is the law of Faith. He gave it to the Jews but they could not understand it any more than the modern Christian can. But reader, you can understand. Your faith requires no evidence but the word, requires no proof from the senses. Faith is blind to all but the word. 2Cor. 5:7 states, we walk by faith and not by sight (sense). Testimonies of the senses cannot be trusted, but the word can be. He knows that his resources are all in God (James 5:14-16) states clearly. We have been made righteous, we the righteous ones who walk by faith (Heb. 10:38). The unsaved man may have to struggle to get faith, but you do not. And your faith can only grow as you act upon the word. Faith comes by hearing and acting on the word. You do not need faith for the things that are possible with the senses (Luke 8:48, Matt. 17:19-20). Faith is only needed for things that are impossible to the senses thus making these things possible or a reality (Jer. 1:12, Luke 1:37, Heb. 11:6). Act on these fearlessly and God will unveil himself to your spirit.

The Role of the word in Prayer
The word is the sword of the recreated spirit used in combating demons and disease. The word can slay disease, and the word can heal the sick. The man who walks by faith requires no evidence of the senses. Sense knowledge faith demands physical evidence to satisfy the senses before he can see that he is healed or that he has the thing for which he prayed. For example, the things the gentiles sacrifice, drinking of holy water, application of holy oil on the sick, and even laying of hands on people and falling violently are sense knowledge practices. The other kind of faith depends on the word alone. He finds a passage that covers his needs and makes that his own (James 1:5, Ps. 23:1-2, Ps. 37:25, Isa. 54:17) are some examples. Prayer based upon the word rise above the sense and contacts the author of the word (2Cor. 10:3-7).

The greatest Enemy to Prayer Life
The mightiest enemy of the prayer life is sense knowledge and the weapon against the sense is the word of God (Heb. 4:12). Through the word we show the world that we are absolute masters in Christ. Jesus used the Father’s word to defeat the adversary. We use the word of God to defeat the enemy. When the senses have evidence of fever, pain, cancer, an empty purse or lack of work, it is the world lord (Lucifer) that has caused these problems. And these problems appear to exalt themselves above the word of God. Then Isaiah 41:10 readily comes to mind.
ELIJAH’S VICTORY OVER THE PROPHETS OF BAAL

This lesson aims at alerting all believers that the course of the battle under Grace has changed from human beings to the dethroned rulers (demons) Eph. 6:12, Heb. 12:14, and as Jesus defeated the devil in every straight combat, so the righteous man living by faith in God will defeat every fiery dart of the devil just as Elijah triumphed over Satan’s prophets (1Kings 18:40). Let us make a thorough research of the secret of Elijah’s victory over the enemy.

What were Elijah’s weapons for this Battle?

Obedience, and implicit confidence in God was the secret of Elijah’s triumph over the devil. Elijah obeyed God when he was told that he would feed Elijah through birds (1Kings 18:4-6). Compare Elijah’s obedience to the disobedient prophet of God that was slain by a lion (1Kings 13:1-5, 20-24). Elijah also possessed a fearless boldness in the face of a mighty and wicked King such as Ahab, Elijah did not hesitate to do so. And the widow testified of the truth that was in the lips of Elijah (1Kings 17:24). Similarly, the weapons of the believer for his daily combat with the demons are: Obedience, righteousness and sacrifice (repentance) (1Pet. 1:2, Rev. 19:8, Rom. 12:1-2). All these attributes are embodied in the life that Christ brought from the Father to fallen and unrighteous man (2Tim. 1:10, John 15:4-6, 5:24-26). This life (Eternal Life, the very nature of God), imparted to man’s spirit is to enable man to re-arm himself in defence of himself and his children against the demons. Therefore every child of God must be fully equipped with the whole armour of God (Eph. 6:13-17).

What are the similarities of Elijah’s battle with that of the Believer?

From the abundance of the revelations given to me, it is not an over statement that out of a thousand prophets in this nation, perhaps only three are from God. And all these prophets are possessed with many demons each. Therefore, every saint, new creation man is in minority in his combat with these dethroned ruler (demons) 450 prophets of Baal and prophets of the groves, 400 against one man Elijah. This shows that every righteous man here on earth is in minority in the face of demons and demon-ruled men. But the war course is that the Universal Father God is at your back so that you are always victorious. It is minority victory all the time (Isa. 8:14,18, Rom. 8:31, 1John 4:4).

As Elijah challenged these agents of Lucifer, every new creation man is to face these dethroned rulers wherever they rear their wicked heads. Reader do you know that this our corrupt society, the hunger, the disease, ignorance, hatred, revenge, lying, deceit and mutual distrust among families, between communities and tribes are challenges to you from Satan. Are you really a battle-axe of
Jehovah to slay these demons to liberate suffering human? As Elijah threw challenge to Satan’s agents, you too can throw challenge to the demons that hinder men from knowing the way of righteousness. Be on the offensive against these demons for victory is always yours (Matt. 18:18-20, John 15:7-8, John 16:24).

**Compare the result of Elijah’s victory with that of the Believer?**

God’s divinely chosen people, Israel, fought fleshly battles, so was the war of Elijah against demon-ruled men. And the result of such battles rocked all of the Gentile world. The victories of these God backed combats re-established Jehovah’s name and authority in all nations (Rom. 9:17, 1Kings 18:39, Acts 9:40-42). Elijah worked out God’s glory here on earth, as did the super man, Jesus Christ and all of the early apostles and disciples through obedience, righteousness and absolute faith in God.

God required the same from you as a new creation man. Every single victory you score over the devil re-awakens the unbeliever’s dead spirit (the real man) to search for the truth. Jesus say, if you confess me to others, I will confess you to my Father. In the office you work how many people have given glory to God because of your exemplary life (conduct and behaviour) as a new creation man? Or how many people who trade with you are turning to Christ because of your conduct and personal behaviour. This is the meaning of confessing Jesus Christ to others. You say God is real, Jesus is real and that any one that is in Christ receives a miracle in his spirit and as people are not seeing that new thing in your life, are you confessing Jesus to your observers or a stumbling block in their way? Let Rom. 8:16 help you to answer this question. Human beings die during Elijah’s contest. Demons are to die in your daily contest with the devil in this new Holy Spirit dispensation as against, the old dispensation of the reign of spiritual death (Eph. 6:12, Mark 6:11, Luke 9:54-56, Heb. 12:14). The believers victory is that the sick are healed, the hungry fed, the prisoners set free and truth is established for the doubter and the liars to follow to enter into heaven. This is the battle.

**DAVID’S VICTORY OVER GOLIATH**

The bible is God speaking to us, and from the bible we learn the thoughts of God towards us (Rom. 15:4). We shall study David’s victory over Goliath and what lessons we learn from this victory.

**Why was the army of Israel afraid of Goliath?**

Goliath was a giant of tremendous height and the armour he carried was of the same magnitude (1Sam. 17:4-7). When Saul and his army saw this extraordinary man with the weight of his armour and the boastful words he echoes, they became afraid of him. Goliath here represents devil in his true colour and Saul with his army is the man in the realm of senses. The natural man repudiates
God’s word in the bible. Jesus says, eternal life (nature of God) is available through him to them that will be doers of his word (John 5:24-25). And the bible says that God will become the righteousness of the one who has faith in Christ (Rom. 3:26, 2Cor. 5:21). But as Satan presented Goliath as invincible before the Israelites, so has Satan presented his anointed ones, i.e. the numerous false men of God, false prophets and teachers to deceive people from knowing the truth, that Eternal life and righteousness is available to them (2Tim. 2:17-18, Phil. 3:18-19, 2Cor. 11:13-15).

Why was David able to kill Goliath?

The army of Israel saw Goliath through their senses and concluded that they were not able to face him (1Sam. 17:11). But David saw Goliath as nothing more than the lion and the bear he had previously killed with his hands (1Sam. 17:34-35). Moreover, David did not listen to the discouraging words of his brother and those of Saul (1Sam. 17:28,33). David here represents the spirit-rulled Christian who sees every obstacle of the devil as surmountable and ignores every attempt at discouragement (2Cor. 10:3-7). The spies sent out by Moses to the land of Canaan came back with evil report, “we are not able to face the giants” (Num. 13:32,33). Similarly Saul told David, “You cannot fight Goliath” (1Sam. 17:33). Are you like Saul, Moses spies, David’s brother, who moved by sight to be frightened by the devil and circumstances? Read (2Cor. 5:7).

What was David’s armour against Goliath?

David had an unshakable faith in God. Saul tried to arm David in the flesh but David refused saying, “I have not proved them” (1Sam. 17:39). Can the church prove the fleshly hoods or the white and red garments they wear as sufficient armour against the devil? Then why is Goliath still tormenting you? David had slain two demons, a lion and a bear, so Goliath was but one of such demons before him. If you pray over a headache and is healed, you can equally pray to heal a violent body pain. There should be no Goliath demon before a believer. The authority of God in you covers for all demons (Mark 11:22-24).

David met Goliath with the armour of God (Eph. 6:11-18). Are you wearing this armour always to cause you to triumph in Christ? Repentance will fetch you the armour of God. Repent and obtain it.
GIDEON’S SELECTED ARMY

All greatly used men in the bible were roots out of dry land (Isa. 53:1-2, Acts 13:40-41). They were all common men, yet God used them for the most uncommon work. Names like Jeremiah, Amos, the Apostles, and even Gideon, are good examples (Jer. 1:6-8, Amos 7:14-15, Matt. 4:18-22, Judges 6:5, Luke 1:48). God’s nature has not changed. Falling man’s nature has not changed. Therefore Jehovah alone can be the battle-axe to enable man escape the corruption that is in the world (Eph. 2:8-9).

Why did God choose Gideon for this battle?

There were many noble men in Israel at the time of Gideon, but God called him, a man of low estate, to deliver Israel (Judges 6:15,16). Since the fall, man has become wise after the flesh under his new father Satan. Through the ages therefore, God has constantly used instruments the world see as low, weak foolish to prove His might to man (1Cor. 1:26-29). God also delights in those obedient to call. Gideon carried out God’s command to destroy the altar of Baal and cut down the groves by it. This was to remove whatever snare that would stand in the way of Gideon, and Gideon obeyed (Judges 6:25:27). This was the beginning of Gideon’s victory over the enemy (Judges 6:32). What is that snare in your life as God’s battle-axe against the devil?

What is God’s testimony on this war?

All of the war weapons found in America or the Soviet Union and much more sophisticated ones are in Lucifer’s armour. And there are always ready human agents like the numerous blind general managers of industrial houses, called churches, the false prophets, the society man, the native doctors, the occultists etc. to call these weapons and the demon hosts to destroy humanity. But hear what God says to you, “thou shalt not die (Judges 6:23). The Midianites and the Amalekites with their allies were like grasshoppers for multitude against Israel, yet God chose only 300 men to defeat them (Judges 7:7). Your adversary may trust in his armour to destroy you but just as Gideon’s trumpets set the enemies on the run, so shall the word of God in you slay whatever demon host that will face you (Judges 7:20-22). God asks you this one question, “If I am for you, who can be against you?” (Rom. 8:31, Matt. 28:18-20).

What Lesson can we derive from this story?

The new creation man has much to learn form this story. In the height of this spectacular victory, Gideon declined the people’s offer to rule over them (Judges 8:22,23). The victory was not Gideon’s but the Lord’s (Mark 16:20). “My glory I share with none” says the Lord. Just as in the case of Gideon, the New Creation must be obedient to his commission, and not to doubt God’s assurances
(Judges 7:2, Jer. 1:7,8,17, Acts 4:19, 20, 29, Acts 5:29-32). Gideon obeyed God by getting rid of his father’s house and the nation from the snares of Baal which was a direct challenge to the devil (Judges 6:32). What is the hindrance in yourself, family, village or your town that has prevented people of your community from escaping this awful kingdom of the devil? Gideon through obedience saved Israel. Can’t God save this Nation through you?

**PAYMENT OF TITHES AND VOWS**

No human can escape the awful rule of Satan without the aid of God. When one becomes a new creation, he is God’s fellow worker and is a partner with him. Failures, want, which are human products, have disappeared from his life. In business or in every department of his life God’s ability and wisdom are at our disposal as branches of the vine. God rebukes the devourer on our behalf leaving us triumphant and more than conquerors in all things through him that loves us (Rom. 8:37).

Why do children of God then shrink from fulfilling their spiritual obligation towards God? Which is better, to help the course of him that sustains you or to help the course of him (the devil) that seeks to destroy you.

**Define Tithe and Vow**

Tithe is a commandment of God whereby a Christian pays one tenth of his/her total income into the house of God for the propagation of his word. This could be money grain, materials or manufactured goods (Mal. 3:10, Num. 18:21). On the nine tenths, he pours out his blessings.

Vow is a serious promise a Christian make to God either in anticipation of what he expects from God or what God has done for him (Gen. 28:22, Judges. 11:31, 1Sam. 1:11).

**What scriptural proof exist in support of Tithe payment?**

God gave the Levites the office of the priesthood for the service of the tabernacle of the congregation (Num. 18:21). As elect of Jehovah, they were entitled to collect one tenth of all incomes of their brethren for their spiritual services to God.

However, under the new covenant, Jesus Christ becomes the head of the Priesthood and His anointed are the priests to offer spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ (1Pet. 2:5, Heb. 7:17,24). These priests of the new covenant represent Christ in the daily ministration of holy functions like the feeding of the flock of Jesus Christ. Tithes payment and vows to the storehouse would be for the sustenance of the work of God and the maintenance of this New Priesthood under Jesus Christ.
Abraham paid tithe to Melchizedec, King of Salem who was not of the priesthood of the Levites but was a priest of the Most High God. This means that whoever God has raised as a priest under the priesthood of Christ is ordained of God (Heb. 7:21, Gen. 14:20). For God blessed people through him (Heb. 7:7, 2Kings 4:17).

**How do Tithe and Vow help the new creation?**

Malachi 3:10, 11 says pay in your tithes to my store house and I Jehovah will pour out my blessing on you; and I will rebuke the devourer on your behalf. God becomes your pillar of defense. This means prayer results.

Vow as defined is a serous promise to God, and be guided by your Christian ethic of yea, yea; nay, nay (Matt. 5:37). Therefore vows and offerings should come from willing hearts only (1Chron. 29:17). It is a mark of your love of God and His word (Prov. 3:9,10, Mark 12:43,44, 2Cor. 9:6-7).


**BODY SANCTIFICATION**

The word Sanctification (set apart or separated) as appeared in the New Testament deals with the body. Why then does God desire the transfiguration of our bodies that are going to perish? We shall examine the relationship that exists, between our body, our soul, and our spirit.

**Why does God want us to present our bodies to him as a living sacrifice?**

The blood of Jesus Christ cleanses our spirits, but we must cleanse our mind, will and heart from evil thought, and our bodies from unclean habits by His grace (Rom. 12:1). Such transfiguration of our bodies is necessary because our soul and our spirit are both tremendously influenced by the habits of our physical bodies.

No man can live in sweet fellowship with the Father with unclean physical habits, for sooner or later these habits defile the soul, bind the spirit in bondage, and break its fellowship with his great Father God. If the body drags the spirit unwillingly along paths that the body insists, a war develops between the body and the spirit and usually the spirit loses the fight. Hence Paul echoes this heart searching appeal, that our bodies be holy, separated from all known sin, and cleansed by our own conduct (Rom. 6:12). With a well pleasing body presented for use by the Holy Spirit, you stand out above this sinful generation (Rom. 12:2) and can find yourself approved by God (2Tim. 2:15, 2Cor. 6:17-18)
How do bodily habit influence the soul and the spirit?

The problem of victory over sin has caused more problems with the individual life of the believer than any other one problem. Lecturers of the second work of grace, and the dual nature teachers have made no success on the sin issue. Let us see Paul’s clear message on this topic in Rom. 6:12, with 1Pet. 4:1-3. If one permits the body to sin against the spirit, the devil rules his life.

Before you accepted Christ you have evil habits. You said things, told things with your mouth which if you repeat them now will break fellowship with the Father. Sin, in fact, operates almost altogether through the members of our bodies. By member, Paul and Jesus and James mean the tongue, the eyes, the ears, the hands, the feet and the other organs of our bodies, hence Jesus warned against any member of the body that might lead you astray in Matt. 5:29,30.

Whatever bad habits you had, they must be discontinued, the deeds of the past must be slain (Rom. 8:13).

The similarity between transfigured bodies and the temple of God

Temple, according to the scriptures is a building set apart (sanctified) for the worship of God. In the same way our bodies as temples of God have to be set apart unblemished for the service of God. For these bodies of ours are to be indwell by the Holy Spirit; therefore, they must be purged of all sins (Rom. 6:18).

The Greek words for holiness and sanctification come from the same root, meaning, “separate or set apart” (1Thess. 4:3-8). Let every believer hear God’s request from us. Our bodies be living sacrifices, fragrant, living offerings ascending up, that this body of ours shall not only be a free-will offering, a living sacrifice, but that it shall be a holy one, a fragrant one in place of the old Jewish sacrifice

FEAR

There are three types of fear: fear of God, fear of Satan and the fear that has torment.

Fear of God:

Fear of God is to have deep respect for God to avoid the risk of God’s wrath, chastisement or condemnation Gen. 20:11. under the law, the covenant children, the Israelites were to keep the Law of Moses, the statutes and ordinances in order to fear God (Deut. 4:10). They must obey the law and do them to avoid the anger of God. Every child of God is to have respect for the commandments the Father has given. Those who keep the word of God are counted as wise People (Prov. 1:7). The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom (Ps. 111:10). To fear God is to depart from evil. It is the source of life and abundant blessings (Prov. 22:4, Ps. 34:9).
Fear of Satan

To fear devil is to be in fear of the deceitfulness of Satan and his doctrine. He is king of the Abyss. His name is Death (Rev. 20:14). The power to kill and cast to hell is in his hand (Heb. 2:14). His power to kill is sin. His doctrine is unrighteousness and sin. The wages of sin is death. When the living soul or born again Christian commits sin he receives spiritual death, and when devil destroys his flesh he dies as a sinner and goes to hell. Jesus warned we should fear him and his doctrine so that our life will abide forever (Luke 12:4-5, 1John 5:18).

“But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed, hath power to cast into hell: yea I say unto you fear him”

This warning is giving to the living souls, not sinners who have spiritual death. A man that has the nature of God is described as living just as God is living. God cannot kill the living. They are his delight. The only thing that can kill the living and make it hell doomed is sin. Resist the doctrine of the devil (sin) and humble yourself even unto physical death, and your life shall abide with you forever (John 11:26, 1John 5:11-12, 1Pet. 5:8-9).

The fear that has torment

Many do not know the WILL of the Father through Christ towards man, neither are they able to know what God expects them to do in fulfillment of His WILL. These people therefore, violently fight against this will of God that would set them free in the name of either religion or Christianity in defense of their own created doctrines. Fear is the reason behind this senseless resistance.

Fear is the feeling, real or imagined that one has when danger is anticipated. All natural men have fear because they are ruled by phileo love (1John 4:18). Herod considered Jesus, King of the Jews, as a threat to his kingship (Matt. 2:13-16). The craftsmen of Diana assaulted Paul for fear of losing their gains (Acts 9:19-23). The masters of the damsel with the spirit of divination caused Paul and Silas to be beaten, locked up in prison for fear of losing their gain (Acts 16:19-23). The proud, arrogant, hypocritical, self-righteous and blind leaders, who through confusion, separation and even divisions have carved out denominations and sects for themselves would not repent for fear of loss of position and prestige, thus continuing to cause the ordinary, good and sincere people to be blinded further. Satan has the power to kill and cast to hell (Luke 12:5, Heb. 2:14). As a prince Satan is the political head of the nations. The natural man therefore considers it a great risk to abandon such a ruthless and invincible ruler and come over to God through Christ. Thus the hordes of occultist, juju men, society men, false prophets and false religious teachers have continued to suffer in Lucifer’s awful government for fear of physical death. Fear of loss of exalted worldly positions and fear of being ostracized keeps the hordes of mankind in perpetual servitude (Acts 26:28).
Why the Disciple feared

I had always thought the disciples were Christians before the day of Pentecost. No one, including the disciples ever believed before. Pentecost that Jesus was going to die for their sins and rise again after God had justified him. They were purely Jews under the first covenant, believed in sacrifices with bloods of bulls and goats, kept the Sabbath and obeyed everything else regarding the law. They had a limited righteousness under the law as servants. What of their open confessions, one may ask (Matt. 6:16, John 11:27-29). They really knew that a messiah would come which would be purely national, and who would free them from the Roman rule and restore the kingdom established by David back to them. None believed according to Rom. 10:9-10 or as in 1Cor. 15:1-3). None believed in Christ as we do today because Christ had not opened up his finished work then as he revealed through Paul (Gal. 1:8-11). Read also Acts 1:6, Matt. 6:13, John 14:8-9 as proof of their carnality. In brief the disciples only became Christ’s after the day of Pentecost.

How to overcome fear

Recreating the human spirit is the only solution to overcome fear, and to be made perfect in love is the reason also for the incarnation (1John 4:18). The unrecreated spirit is ruled by the senses. And these senses create insurmountable imaginations (2Cor. 10:3-5). Such as fear as Peter was frightened and began to sink at the oncoming high wave (Matt. 14:30). Fear of physical death drove the disciples to flee at Gethsemane (Mark 14:50). Fear of dethrone rulers (demons), fear of blind, lying carnal church leaders, fear of loss of self aggrandizement have kept the hordes of humanity in the hands of the devil in darkness. When man became separated from God through the fall, he received the nature of the devil and became Satan’s bond slave. Fear of insecurity, fear of the uncertain future, with the cares and worries of Satan’s awful government became man’s lot. Man ignorantly starts to worship the devil through every imaginable idols. He is helpless and badly needs the life of God (Eternal Life, nature of God) back which God has made available through Christ (John 10:10, 1John 5:12, 2Tim. 1:10). Fear creates enmity, mutual distrust, hatred and selfishness, which are manifest in this nation, and indeed in the world.

Fear has kept you prisoner for too long, why not accept the lordship of Jesus Christ over your life and obtain liberty. This is the only sure antidote against fear.
LEARN TO CARRY YOURSELF

Many men and women have been Christians for twenty or thirty years, yet they have not grown any inch beyond their initial stage in the family of God. These people apparently have not known their rights or have not understood the word to act on it. This lesson aims at establishing you in the word, making you a Faith believer rather than the theoretical sense knowledge believer.

How do we take our place in the family?

When you are in Christ, you have the ability of God, which is to be exercised or developed. 1John 3:2 says, “Beloved, now are we children of God”. This one is now to take the place of a son and to assume a son’s responsibility and to enjoy a son’s privileges. The Father should not be a stranger to him: As much as you enjoy preaching and help support the church, you have to know that your righteousness is in Christ so as to help yourself and others. You know this that righteousness means the ability to stand in the Father’s presence without the sense of guilt or inferiority (Rom. 8:1). You are in Christ, you have access to the throne (Heb. 4:16). It is for you to recognize that you are master of circumstances. Demons and their works cannot hold you in bondage. Fear neither sickness nor want because your Father is greater than all (John 10:29).

How long can others carry you?

Jesus Christ is sitting at the right hand of God in heaven in continuous intercession for you. You are to enter into his rest to enable you act on the word. The first fruit of righteousness is rest in the word, full and quiet confidence in the word. The effect of righteousness in the new creation is peace, quietness and assurance (Isa. 32:17). You have believed in a Father (John 3:18, John 14:27) who is able to keep what you have put in his care (2Tim. 1:12). As a believer, you have sought and found the kingdom of God which has made you a new creation. You now possess the very nature of the Father. It is that nature that has given you righteousness making you live and walk in fearless quietness (Isa. 32:17). Peter, James, John and Philip etc. had the same fearless quietness. Therefore, learn to carry yourself.

Why are so many unable to act on the Word?

Many people are undecided what they can give to the church, the nation and the world at large. The word of God you learn daily makes you like a mother who feeds in order to produce milk to feed her baby. Every study you receive aims at building you up into the body of Christ in fulfillment of Eph. 4:11-14, Rom. 8:29, John 15:5, Gal. 4:19).
CHAPTER 7
THE COMMON ENEMY, SATAN

DEMON DOMINION – Principalities and powers:
The fall of Adam gave Satan dominion over the earth and all that are in it. As a custodian of the earth, Satan boasted of his ability to give to those who obey and worship him. He rules the world through demons and human agents. Paul declares in his epistle:

“We wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, and powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places” (Eph. 6:12).

This is a summary of the composition of the enemy of man, devil. These include Satan and his angels and other instruments generally called demons. The whole earth had been taken over by these demons.

Satan: In Rev. 9:11, Satan is called the King, the angel of the Abyss. His Hebrew name is called Abaddon, and his Greek name is Apollyon. In Isaiah 14:12-15 he is called “Day star”, son of the morning. He Lucifer was in heaven who was next to the throne of God. He fell because he desire to cast God out of heaven and rule, so God cursed him and cast him out down to hell Isa. 14:15.

He therefore became an evil spirit. He has been judged and condemned in hell awaiting final destruction when transferred into the lake of fire (John 16:11, Rev. 20:14). Ezek. 28:11-19 is a picture of Satan. He is addressed as prince of Tyrus indicating Satan’s rulership over the nations through kings and chiefs. He is full of wisdom and perfect in beauty. He was in Eden, the Garden of God. As precious stones adorn the crown of a king, so is his covering, crown, the insignia of his office, and of his authority. Musical instruments such as tabrets and pipes were prepared for him at his creation. He is corrupt in his wisdom because of the curse and his musical strength is now used to deceive man even in the so-called churches. Today every church desire to get musical sets in order to attract people for membership rather than the word and power of the Holy Spirit.
The fallen Angels:  The fallen angels that were cast out into outer darkness float about in the air but have access to man on earth. Due to the unfavourable nature of their new environment, their heavenly appearances have drastically changed. They are dark in colour with six outstretched wings with eyes like that of owl, standing ears and long toe and fingernails. They are called devil. They can be responsible for the long cuts you receive at asleep.

Demons: Demons could be classified as devils, foul spirits and hateful birds. Spirit of devils are the fallen angels (Rev. 18:2). Foul spirits have the appearance of God’s created animals and some are exactly the appearance of human beings. The unclean and hateful birds are as those mention in Lev. 11.

Demons can also be classified as Higher and lower demons. The higher demons rule over millions of lower demons in each domain. In Daniel 10:13, 20, a higher demon, the Prince of Persia held the angel of God for twenty-one days. These are not human princes but the demon host (Ezek. 28:12-13). We know that there was no human prince in Eden at the time of Ezekiel. I see these princes as well as the lower ones in every nation. The Wolf, Serpent, Octopus, Dragon are the chief Princes of Satan (Rev. 16:13-14). The three unclean spirits that come out of the mouth of the dragon and of the mouth of the beast and of the false prophets is the Trinity of the Devil.

Demons can also be classified as demons of the Air, Land and Sea.

Air Demons: The witch demon cannot operate on its own, except in a human spirit. They have the appearance of a tremendous dragonfly with two large wings. The wings are held in position with a long iron rod in the human Spirit. It grips around the human chest like a thick belt of two inches wide and about one-inch thickness with the wings at the back. The wings propel the human spirit in flights at day or night with characteristic physical pains in the human. Other demons in the air have the appearance of human beings but of about one and a half feet tall (1 1/2 ft). They move faster than the speed of sound.

Water Demons: Some are blond women with fish trunk and large tail. Some are fat and short (3ft) and have human features. Others have human features, always holding a live snake, the tail part coiling around it and the head held above its own head. This is described as “queen of the coast”. The dragon, ten times the size of an adult crocodile resembles a crocodile, is also a water demon. Some of then half–man half- horse are also of the water. There is one with a big inflated-balloon-like head with tiny trunk and legs. Some children born in this world that have very big head with very tiny body that makes it impossible to stand are these demons in manifestation. Others are like camel with human head holding a long spear.

Land Demons: Some are skeleton. Some have a horse-like body with human head always with a spear. Some half man half bull, and some have cylindrical heads with gaps from which fire guts out. These scare children to prolong and uncontrollable cries. A group of
them have massive human appearance of about 30ft or more in height always with an axe-like weapon. These are described as killer
demons and can cause stroke or instant death. Some are like gorilla and majority of masquerades played in Africa has a resemblance
of one demon or the other.

The wolf, dragon and serpent together with the witch spirit appear to be the power base (Eph. 6:12).

**How do these Demons operate?**

They live in beautiful settlement in the Air, Land and sea. They do not want human interference wherever their settlement
exist. Since they equally desire as God to dwell in human temples, they are also found in humans, churches, cemeteries and juju
shrines. Their concentration camps are always littered with flags of every nation with a big bell at the center. They link their camps
and indeed the whole world with invisible wires and can communicated among themselves within seconds. When sacrifices are
offered to them, the demons multiply such sacrificed items in spirit and pour into the human spirit to cause infirmity. Whenever
sacrifices are done to heal, the demon that receives the sacrifice will meet with the prince that inflict the person to remove what he has
put and once it is done, healing occur. By these means they stand to deceive all human in the world.

**How do they punish Offenders?**

Satan has more sophisticated weapons than what man has made or what any nation can possess in the world today. You see
that all war weapons are produced through an inspiration and vision from the devil. These weapons help to enforce his rule on man.
Satan has power to slay and cast to hell (Luke 12:5, Heb. 2:14, John 5:18). He has underground tunnels burning with fire, and the
highest offenders are cast into them to burn to death. He has glass crates to imprison humans, the effect of this could be mental
sickness or serious sickness or general disability. Some occultic houses, juju shrines and church houses have underground houses
where human spirits are tied. Most of the churches, religious groups and various societies are owned by Lucifer as key arms of his
indirect rule on man. In these places, one can either be dumped in a serpent’s belly or buried with a coffin in the ground to trigger off
numerous problems. Calling the name of Jesus unworthily can fetch you a good punishment from the devil (Acts. 19:13-17).

**Describe a Typical Devil Concentration Camp:**

Typical land settlement: These settlements are mostly located in the heart of thick jungles or bushes. There is only one
approach to it and it is heavily fortified and guarded. Some 150 meters to this settlement is a small river with a narrow bridge. Then
just before the gate are some big trees with a dense undergrowth. On the branches of these trees are serpents, wolves and other princes
spying out as scout do in the human army. Guarding the entrance of the settlement and the gate are also wolves, foul spirits and often
times human spirits. A typical settlement is a vast fenced circle of about 100 meters diameter. At the centre, is a large bell held in
position by cross bar secured on the ends by the two pinned irons. On one side of the settlement are two to four massive warehouses
without windows but single door. There are also other structures that resemble glass houses. There are rows and rows of stands of near invisible wires tied from poles to poles, or trees to trees. There is a small gate at the opposite end of the main gate that leads to another strands of wire all over the adjoining bush stretching from tree to tree or from pole to pole at the centre still, on a raised dais with steps is a long wireless pole with an elaborate wireless network that connects other settlements in the air, land and sea.

**Water Settlements:** At the seabed are spots looking like NITEL underground work cover along major roads. When it is opened it descends with steps and terminates in well-tarred high ways. The pattern or settlements and building are too beautiful to be described.

**HOW SATAN RULES THE WORLD**

God did not create a being called man for which sin and suffering form part (Gen. 1:31). But if we look at the Hospital, infirmaries, surgical operations rooms, and battlefields, we see that life had become too painful to contemplate. The sufferings of man and the wickedness of the world is a clear indication that Satan is sitting in the throne of rulership.

*What scriptural proofs exist that Devil rules the World?*

In the famous temptation of Jesus (Luke 4:3-7). Satan quoted the legal backing of his rule over the human race. *“All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: for that is delivered unto me: and to whomsoever I will I give it”* Luke 4:6

The claim by Satan is genuine because Adam sold his ruler-ship and dominion to the devil through his fall. Both Jesus and John called Devil the spiritual Father of the human race (John 8:44, 3:10). Paul calls Satan the god of this world (2Cor. 4:4).

*What is the system of Satan’s Government?*

Satan divides the world into kingdoms, states and communities over each a prince or higher demon holds sways. In Daniel 10:13,20, the prince of Persia and prince of Grecia as mentioned are the higher demons that rule in those kingdoms. Under each prince are the other demons. The demons are more than the number of human beings in the world. As many as a hundred demons can be in one human (Luke 8:30). Lucifer is the king ruling over all demons and man. As spiritual father, he has given man his cursed nature, and as a god he demands man’s worship and obedience and has it. Lucifer and the prince sit in council and man is always the victim of such awful decisions. Satan’s nature in man makes him not only a sinner but sin itself and has become an instrument for use in his government.
What is the role of Man in Satan’s Government?

Satan must use human lips or pen to do his dirty work for him. He has no power to defile, to destroy or to lead astray except he has human instruments (Matt. 2:8). To rule the life of human Satan uses kings (Dan. 10:13, Eph. 6:12), juju priests, politicians, musicians, false prophets and teachers or Pastor. As the spiritual father, he is the political head of the nations. If we look at the history of the human race; the corruption of our cities, politics of the great and small nations, and the awful wars and massacres that arise from our political system, we shall all be convinced of Satan’s reign. The word serpent means fascinator. He has not ceased to be musician (Ezek. 28:14). All the so-called traditional dances in Africa, passion dance, are based on one of nature’s perverted fundamental laws and are direct reverence and glory to Lucifer. People are bonded on such gathering with spirits of lust.

The god in your town or village that you call daily is the prince of your community. Satan is full of wisdom (Ezek. 28:12). His choicest weapon is ignorance. And ignorance means darkness. He has anointed many false prophets, teachers and evangelists to further keep the horde of humanity under bondage in the name of Christianity. Use the spirit of discerning in you to identify true and false spirits before following or you will likewise perish (1John 4:1-3, Matt. 15:14, Amos 3:3).

When would Satan’s Rule End?

Satan is holding Adams lease and will end as long as Adam’s lease would have lasted had he not sinned. Jesus and Paul both made reference to the end of the satanic dominion (Luke 21:24, Rom. 11:25). The demons also know the time limit (Matt. 8:29, Rev. 12:12) Jesus is coming soon. Delay is dangerous. Repent and be a true Christian.

THE EARTH

The earth was created and held in its place by the WORD OF GOD (Gen. 1:1-2). Then God created the Stellar Heavens to minister and give life to the earth (Gen. 1:14). Truth is Eternal. Hence the first three chapters of Genesis have endured all generations as the authentic authority on creation. All other hypotheses advanced by man on Evolution based on guesses are revised from age to age. This is because their understanding is limited as natural men (1Cor. 2:14).

Describe the composition of the Earth

The exact dimension is difficult to estimate, but it is very vast from north to south, east to west. It is a perfect circle. The areas covered by water are more than the land zone (Gen. 1:9-10). The foundation of the Earth is laid on water, which seems to form part of the third world. The authority of the devil extends to the third world as devil holds captives in this territory as punitive measures
resulting to suffering or untimely deaths of such victims. I marvel at the creator’s masterstroke of design. From the water upwards, one sees different layers neatly laid one on top the other- sand, gravel, mineral, layers of water to this top layer that man lives. The foundation is on water, the periphery of the whole circle marked by water is about 50ft wide. About 25ft to the outer end of this water are big trees of the same species. Marking the end outwards of these trees is void and without form.

**The earth and the fullness thereof are the Lords:** comment

The Earth, the sea and all that is in them belong to the Lord (Ps. 139:7-10, Ps. 24:1). But this vast dominion that was man’s has been delivered into the hands of the devil by Adam (Luke 4:6, Job 9:24, 1John 5:19, John 12:31, 14:30). There are demon settlements on land, sea and air. These settlements look more beautiful than the human’s. Demons of the air (witch) inhabit the air settlements and those of the water, the sea settlements, those of the land, land settlements. The sea settlements are found miles below the bottom of the sea. Very wide holes with ladder-like steps lead down to a base from which express roads lead to these settlements. There is an efficient and perfect communications network linking air, land and water settlements. Human thoughts and imaginations are picked up by this wireless system through the “plastic serpent antennas” in human. Hence God’s warning against idle words (Matt. 12:36). Satan rules the world with such subtlety that can induce a fool to believe that God has no hand in this world (Ps. 53:1).

**Why has Satan’s rule over the Earth Continues?**

Adam had every legal right but no moral justification in selling the Earth into the hands of this arch enemy, devil. Therefore devil is holding the lease of Adam and will expire when Adam’s should have expired (Matt.8: 29, Luke 21:24c, Rom. 11:25). Satan’s methods of opposition to the truth have changed and the enmity is less open because Satan is subtle, but the antagonism still exist in a wider dimension. I see many rivers of human blood in the earth. Satan obtains this blood through wars, and accidents. All the unrighteous church leaders, corrupt evangelists, sinner men of God, spiritualists, mediums, occultists and native doctors drink this human blood in the spirit, just as God’s own (the righteous) drink of the blood of Jesus Christ. Thus these natural men, anti-Christ’s, obtain Satan’s counterfeit power to deceive the sin-loving and superstitious multitudes, a device of Satan to destroy the souls of all those who should trust Satan’s lying pretensions. This sustains devil’s dominion of the earth because more people follow the devil than God. That God has made His Righteousness available to fallen and unrighteous man is the message of God through His Holy Son, Jesus Christ to the world (Mark. 16:15, Rom. 1:16-17, 3:26). Paul also testified to this message through abundance of revelation given to him by God (Gal. 1:6-9). But with this Gospel being perverted and preached and accepted universally, when will the true Gospel go round the world? Is man not lending his services as a credence to the devil to utterly destroy him before the appearing of our lord Jesus? However, Matt. 8:29, 1Cor. 15:24 assure the New Creation man of His coming and should be a comfort to all elect.

Repent and join God’s own to re-conquer the Earth from the devil. Read your bible daily.
DEVIL WORSHIP!

There are many churches, prayer houses, native doctors, occultists all over the world, and men and women go from one of such groups to the other in search of solution to their problems. Who is the author of these problems after all? Why do these fake churches and societies exist calling and using the name of God falsely? And what is the reason behind the rapid increase of the church denominations in recent times. We shall attempt to answer these knotty questions.

What is Devil worship?

A truly repentant human worships God. On the other hand, the hypocrite, the unbelieving and all gentiles show love, devotion and reverence to the devil and rely solely on him for protection, wealth and good health. This group of people all over the world are worshipping the devil as their father (John 8:44, John 3:10).

What different ways do Human Beings serve the Devil?

Man is spiritually in union with the devil. He has become a partaker of satanic nature, for Paul tells us that “We are by nature children of wrath” Eph. 2:3. Compare this statement with Gen. 1:31. “And God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, it was very good”.

Firstly, most of the churches that exist worship the devil because the founders are not sent by God to gather souls for him, rather they are the false prophets anointed by the devil, but using the name of Christ to gather ignorant people to reverence Satan (Matt. 7:15, Phil. 1:15, 3:2, 18,19, 1John 4:1-3). These unregenerated leaders, pastors, and evangelists seek after physical signs to convince their adherents. This is the reason for the laying of hands and falling syndrome in the world, and speaking of tongues without interpretation counterfeiting the gift of the Holy Spirit (Acts 2:6-13). Except one is born from above and commissioned by God to gather souls, no human in his sinful nature is strong enough to withstand the devil. The disciples, Paul and superman Jesus were all commissioned by God to gather souls (Luke 4:18, Acts 26:16-18). When the fake church leaders pray to bless their congregation, there is an outpouring of demons to these members. The demons bond them and indwell in the body temples. The wolf and the serpent are more in them through this means. This accounts for their wriggling, falling and overpowering postures in prayers. Doubt not brethren, about 98% of all so-called Christians of this nation and indeed of Africa are under this group. Their choirs, songs and prayers are direct reverence to Satan. Are the consequences of devil worship not manifesting in our national life today? (Amos 5:23-24, 1Pet. 3:12). Most of the church leaders are possessed by demons and some are foul spirits. You might know where they come from, nevertheless they are foul spirits.
Secondly, any sacrifice made in this dispensation is direct to the devil (1Cor. 10:20). Thirdly any society you belong heads towards Lucifer as the patron. Fourthly, any protection like charms, rings etc. kept in your pocket, buried in the ground or under your pillow are all death traps directly from Satan through his human agents. They destroy rather than save.

Fifthly, all traditional dances and passion dances are a direct reverence to devil. All the cultural jamborees are organized by the devil. During these dances and nude displays they create passions that stir all that is worst in fallen man. Sixth, idol worshipers, native doctors, mediums, diviners, occultists, wizards, all confess Lucifer openly as their father.

What are the immediate and future results of serving the Devil?

The kingdom of the devil is marked by strife and violence and them that are in it know no peace. One may serve Satan sufficiently to be happy but will never see joy. In the end you will die in your sinful nature (nature of Devil) and will spend eternality in the lake of fire (Luke 12:4, Rev. 21:7-8).

We have found in God, Jesus Christ and the Holy Spirit that whatever injustice man levies against them cannot be justifiably accepted. God as the Father has exhibited justice and fair play to both man and the devil. For the angels as servants, God never assumed responsibility for their act of rebellion (2Pet. 2:4-6). Yet man being created as son (Luke 3:38), God surrendered His son to pay for the penalty of Adam’s transgression. Through this undeserved love, God made Christ the substitute for man to annihilate the emperor Satan to set man at liberty again without loss of his dignity. Christ suffered every injustice, degradation, curse, to bring back man to be legally united with God. This redemption drama made Christ to be the first-born from the dead with a name above every other name (Col. 1:15, Phil. 2:7-11). The wages of sin was demanded and God become answerable for it. And for this reason no mortal man can escape being judged as Christ rejecter. The Holy Spirit also is in every willing temple like a colossus warding off the adversary trying to enhance God’s responsibility of restoring back to man his pre-high treason status. In this redemption work, God has been fair to all; to the devil, to man, and to himself. Therefore any one that would not avail himself of Christ redemption work is inexcusable and God is legally justified to take such a person to hell and finally, to the lake of fire (Rev. 21:8).

How can you escape the grip of the Devil?

Repent of your sins and allow the lordship of Jesus Christ over your life and you will be saved. There is no other way (Luke 13:3, Ezek. 36:26-27, Acts 31:9, Acts 17:30).
DEVLILL WORSHIP II

The New Testament Pharisees and Scribes are out to mislead the good, sincere, ordinary believer the way the Pharisees and Scribes of the Old Testament made the good and the sincere Israelites to pay horrible price through false leadership. These non-Christian blind and arrogant church leaders always have good reasons of their own making to deceive sincere and good but ignorant people to believe in anti-christ practices. We shall study some of these disguised method of devil worship.

Is falling under Holy Spirit Anointing a Christian practice.

Ignorance is the choicest weapon of Satan over the spiritually dead. Hence Satan daily works actively through these blind, fake men of God to sustain his kingdom through devilish miracles like falling under Holy Spirit anointing or falling when demons are believed to be leaving their victims. This is not a Christian practice or else we would have read from the apostles’ accounts during their evangelical activities. Satan, as liar and deceiver of the whole world has found easy instruments that have lent themselves to him to defile, destroy, and to indwell the human temple (John 8:44, Rev. 2:2, 12:9). There are air, land and sea demons and foul spirits (Rev. 18:2, Eph. 6:12). And these seek daily to indwell the human temples just as God desires to indwell the human temple. Though Satan is a corrupter, (2Cor. 11:3). Tempter (1Thess. 3:5) and a seducer, he has no power to defile, destroy or lead astray except through a human instrument. Therefore churches that are presided over by unrighteous leaders, these demons freely possess members of such congregations as these false leaders pray to bless such innocent worshippers or when the so-call over-possessed fake men of God and the myriad of false evangelists are in action. These false leaders also claim that falling under Holy Spirit anointing occurs either when they are receiving the Holy Spirit. But I say, this is a clear form of the practice of spiritualism which God condemned from the old (1John 4:1). How many of the large crowds that followed Jesus were tumbling in this way? Does the bible also record this falling miracle of the Apostle? This writer has witnessed similar incident as recorded in Mk. 9:17-27. Devil always looking for a testimony to give room to his children to blaspheme against God. The proponents of this satanic practice even quote (John 18:6). Were these coming to Christ for the Holy Spirit or to get rid of demons? Blind leaders of the blind, why allow Satan to sift you as wheat? By this your action.

1. You have made devil worship thrive worldwide in the guise of Christianity.
2. You speak lies and make people believe in lying testimonies.
3. You promise people healing where there is none, thus making the ordinary good people to openly abuse God for not keeping promises.
4. You create room for Satan to utterly destroy man before the end by ceiling these ordinary good followers from the truth. The power you get from world capitals, the prolonged fasting you make without repentance make you a servant of the devil and not God. Thus the demons and foul spirit besiege your crusade grounds and your churches to over power these unsuspecting, good but ignorant people, pushing them down and possessing them. There is no man or woman falling under this condition that is not possessed.

**Is the Holy Water used by the so-called Christian really Holy?**

Since Christ’s universal message to mankind, some two thousand years ago, neither God nor Christ has commanded anyone to bless water for the purpose of healing, protection or for wealth. This is another form of open devil worship through human agents. Satan plants bonds in humans to create sickness and disease and Satan could remove this bond to effect healing (Acts. 16:6, 1Sam. 28:7). This holy water works in the same way as the charms of the occultist, mediums, native doctors and divinators. Satan divides the world into communities and zones over which a higher prince holds sway (Daniel 10:13, 20). And these lustful agents of the devil know the abode of each powerful prince. Hence they take some water or rock within the prince’s zone of authority and use same for their familiar spirit practices of devilish holy water. On some occasions pits are dug and when water collects in it, demons act subtly through that water producing some counterfeit devilish miraculous manifestations and this becomes holy water to the ignorant man. On other occasions, sinners (the un-regenerated souls) can fast for the devil on end and hand over such educated spirits for the devil to use. Such people can pray over water to produce some startling results thus becoming an apostle of holy water. How do the sick get healing or people becoming rich through the use of this water? See next topic of devil worship. Also see the significance of blood.

**How Satan Acts through Holy Water**

There is no mention in the scriptures that a Christian or prophet of God should bless water for healing, protection or for prosperity. God’s commandment in this regard is clear in Rev. 3:18 (Reference 1John 5:8). And even Jesus commanded Divine Healing not with water (Mark 16:16-17,20). Holy water, as divine healing is a mere figment of human imagination based on ignorance, which cannot be blessed by God. Satan has power of disease, power to bring plague on humanity, power to raise storm and unnatural fires and has the power of death (Matt. 8:24, Job 2:6-7). The un-regenerated soul has the nature of devil. And when he prays over the water and gives to the sick, the demons remove the bonds creating that sickness just as the same way as devil heals through the false prophets, native doctors and occultists etc. But when the prince (higher demon) that operates through the water is lower than the prince that creates the problem, there will be no healing or protection. For traders and business in general, this is how the water operates. In a market, A.B.C are three traders. If trader A applies holy water to his shop, the demons shield off the shops of B and C.
in most cases I even see a thick black cloth spread over shops, B and C. In this case only trader A sells even though his prices may be higher than shops B and C. This is the same principle that devil applies through charms of native doctors, occultists etc. traders A has worshipped the devil and is blessed by him (Luke 4:6).

Sometimes I see a big pipe buried under ground with one end discharging goods in A’s shop in the example above and the other end appearing in B’s or C’s shop evacuating goods to shop A. A’s business point can be at Kano and the demons will be busy stealing from B and C in Port Harcourt to A’s warehouse located in Kano. Money too is stolen by the devil from banks, from traders and businessmen by the demons to enrich clients of holy water and other charm users (John 10:10). This explains why some people with no visible business concern grow richer while others have nothing to write home about despite their efforts, the same way with Satan’s own churches. The leaders grow richer while the followers become wretched and roam about for solution to their problems and poverty. This is the reason why the so-called Christians who refuse to repent suffer because they do not have the authority of God (Holy Spirit) to combat the demons. They pray and God does not answer and the devil too regards them as rebels (1Pet. 3:12, John 9:31, Prov. 15:29). However, let the prophets and users of holy water and other powers from the devil note that wealth won by or though others poverty cannot endure (Job 20:4-7, Luke 6:24-26).

The concept of prosperity Misconstrued

There is no man alive today that has not been deceive by the devil at one stage of his existence or the other (Rev. 12:9). Therefore the natural man is deceived to believe that possession of money or political privilege is mark of love of God or prosperity: but read these scriptures, (Luke 4:6, 12:15, Job 20:4-5). The man who uses God’s ability for the joy and welfare of others is the one God loves, a prosperous man (John 14:23). Spiritual blindness and fleshly lusts are Satan’s potent weapons to keep the horde of humanity in bondage, to be slain and cast into hell by the devil. It is Satan’s tactics to use wealth and honour to destroy man?

Divine Healing and Medical Healing not complementary:

Sickness and disease are of the devil and were not part of God’s creation. God could not therefore have formed a medical corps or any other healing body to treat man when he falls sick. Healing by medical or other means besides divine healing is fallen man’s attempt at combating his eternal foe, the devil. Not only human but both the vegetation and animal kingdoms received the curse (Gen. 3:17-18, Rom. 8:19-22). Satan breathed his cursed nature even to the vegetable kingdom. Gen. 1:31 appears as a contradiction as some flowers and herbs are poisonous while others are good for food? There were physicians and apothecaries in the days of Moses yet God commanded the atonement of sin by blood sacrifice to check spiritual death (Rom. 5:14). And note that sickness and disease came into the world as a result of sin. When there was no sin, there was no sickness. It was God’s command in Gen. 3:15 that Satan should attack man (bruise the heel) and man should destroy the rulership of Satan over his life (bruise the head). Satan faced Jesus with all known diseases, and circumstances and Jesus defeated him (Matt. 4:23-24). And the sacrifice of Jesus is adequate to meet all of man’s
need to always bruise the head of Satan. Satan is eternally defeated by Jesus, (Col. 2:15, Rev. 1:18) and these dethroned rulers are subject to the Redeemed and the Recreated (1John 4:4). Who among the early Christians was ever sick and was carried to a hospital? (James 5:14). This writer has seen the mental, broken bones, deformed from birth, cancer, blind, deaf, possessed etc. healed while prayers are offered. God cannot seek a doctor’s aid to heal his children. The problem with human is that, he refuses to repent and thus cannot stand boldly in the sight of God (Heb. 4:16, 1Pet. 3:12, John 9:31). The righteous shall live by faith (Heb. 10:38). With all the advancement in medicine, are the nations healed? (Jer. 8:22, 46:11).

Let him that is still ignorant and unrighteous repent and live by faith only.

SATAN

We shall make a thorough study of this arch-fiend called Satan, who is ruling the Earth today as the prince of the nations (John 12:31, 14:30), the being that rules the hearts and lives of men, having the power of disease and death and the authority to cast into hell (Luke 12:5, Heb. 2:14).

Some Satan’s deadly weapon

Without man, God cannot bless, cannot touch the human, likewise without man, Satan cannot lead astray or destroy the human. Therefore, the first and potent weapon of Satan is man, beasts, foul spirits and unclean and hateful birds (Lev. 11:4, 10, Rev. 18:2). Notable among the beasts are the Gorilla, Horse, Cows, Sea Dogs etc. Other weapons include missiles ranging from the kind fired from human war machines like the tank, armoured car, heavy artillery machine guns, space crafts, down to arrows proper fired from bows, aeroplanes of assorted designs like the one with long manila ropes tied to the bottom: or the one with rope woven like a net which also is tied at the bottom elongated out, or the type like an helicopter with wings of long tiny iron blades or the types without wings.

Satan’s instruments also include tremendous pipes of varying diameters and colours. Some of these pipes are constructed in the shape of a pillar, or with a basket-like antenna engraved with a thick glass. Of great importance to Devil are thick black crates like fuel storage tanks of great dimensions. Features like trains, ships, carts drawn by horses, and trees are also some of Satan’s weapons.

How do these weapons operate?

Mediums, occultists, native doctors, wizards, society men, and all the unrighteous church leaders invoke or pray direct to the Devil. The later group may use assorted materials like the skin of a snake, of wolf, or of other beasts. In addition, they may use the back of trees, scratched out grains of irons, pipes, feathers or other parts of birds, cloth, candles etc. Assuming that this work is directed against James using some or all of these items, the demons obtain the spirit of James directly or through collecting James’
hairs from all parts of the body, finger and toe nails. Unclean birds do the collection while James sleeps. James’ spirit automatically manifests through these collected parts of the body. For devil to destroy James or hinder his progress, James spirit is swallowed by wolves, sea dogs, serpents, dragons or other beasts. James spirit can be found tied neck to neck with handcuffs and secretly tied to the sides of these crates and pipes with chains and invisible wire and buried in the ground or sometimes secured to trees in case of the pipes. Again, James’ spirit can be found in a ship or train in chains or in carts drawn by horses. The same James’ spirit is wrapped in freshly woven mat and buried in the ground or tied to trees fallen into rivers or seas. Sometimes the same James’ spirit in thousands is incarcerated in these massive glass pillars and buried in the ground. The pillars with basket-like antenna engraved with glass is specifically used by the devil to magnetize powers given by him (devil) from the human. Thousand of such and other devices have been tried by Satan times without number to magnetize Jehovah’s power operating in his writer. This is the reason why Satan can anoint and has power to take it back.

The irons scratched for this invocative work can now represent an engine cylinder or other heavy iron structures with long sharp teeth sunk into James’ spirit or tightened securely with bolts and nuts creating sorrow (diseases and sicknesses). Weapons like ships, trees, pipes, bales of white, red, black clothes or large chain with sharp teeth are freely dumped into the human spirit.

The planes play the role of the human planes at war. Some of these planes are fitted with iron missiles or firebombs that are unleashed on their victims. Others of the helicopter model are used for scouting activities and errands like photographing scenes for quick transmission. The space-craft-like missiles are fired directly to the victim for instant paralysis or unprecedented pain. Even the arrows of the human type can litter the human spirit with far reaching results; emaciating, sleeplessness, mental illness or gradual and prolonged sickness.

Satan, the author of Sicknesses and Diseases

God did not create man for a short-lived existence, hence he made him eternal, just like himself (Eccl. 3:11). But when man became mortal, and entered into his new Father’s (Satan) kingdom, sorrow, sickness, pain and diseases, became part of humanity’s existence. These blood-bound-like foes resulting to the physical dissolution of the human body have been shrouded in mystery, all through the ages. Doctors and Scientists have advanced causes of most disease, and natural men have even accused God for creating a being for which sickness and disease form part. Who is their author and how do sickness and disease arise? The scripture is explicit on plagues God inflicts on humanity as a corrective measure for offences man commits against God (Ex. 8:19, 2Kings 5:27, 1Sam. 16:23, Acts 13:11, 1Cor. 10:8). But sickness and diseases are generally caused by that being the scripture calls Satan. Sickness and disease are broken peace; the peace which Christ brought from heaven to restore to fallen man (John 14:27). Satan, being an enemy of God, of man, and of angelic beings, creates sorrow through sickness,, disease and pain to man in order to break the heart of God. Satan’s authority at causing sickness, disease, and physical death are manifest in the scriptures (Luke 8:23-24, 13:16, 1Cor. 5:5, Job 2:6-7).
CAUSES OF SOME SICKNESSES AND DISEASES

The scripture is clear about the link between sin and disease. For there was no disease or sickness until sin came and sin is breaking of law (Gen. 2:16-17). Mortal man today knows no peace for his whole life is shrouded in mysteries above his comprehension. The sense-ruled mind knows nothing about the causes of sickness and diseases except as it is set down in books for him about germs and worms. Any other authentic revelations about the causes of sickness and diseases would appear foolish to the medical or scientific world because of the limitations of the natural man’s understanding (1Cor. 2:14). Satan is the author of all our sorrows including disease and sickness.

The total picture of life is almost too painful for contemplation and if life as I see it should continue to depend on man not knowing too well about his condition, there will be no hope for him. If God should bring clearly to man’s sight the terrible sufferings and miseries to which his life is constantly exposed, he would be seized with horror. If we were to conduct the confirmed optimist through the hospital, surgical operation rooms, and if we were to open to him all the dark abodes of misery; where it hides itself, he would understand at last the nature of this best of worlds. This is a nutshell of the reign of evil that reveals the lordship over the human race of the one whom the scriptures call Satan.

Let me give some examples of Satan’s bonds which God unveils to me as I pray daily for the sick and afflicted. The sick recovered as these bonds are removed by God.

Madness: The victim’s spirit in most cases is encaged full length in a glass pillar. Several demons and foul spirits including the snake and wolves occupy and indwell the human spirit (Luke. 8:2,30). The same human spirit could be seen in large numbers wearing thick black glasses and in most cases scattered in thick jungles. The same humans spirit in hundreds, is carried by gorillas over their heads turning with vigour. The same spirit is tied in hundreds on the waist and hung on branches of trees, rafters, in churches, juju shrines and dwelling houses with gorillas viciously swinging them. The same spirit is swallowed by dragons or serpents hiding in marshy thickets, seabeds and rivers flowing through thick jungles. The same spirit could be found encaged at the top of an elongated glass crate sunk through the surface of the earth or through the bottom of the sea or of a river bursting into the third world. The victim’s spirit is chained to crosses, trees or beams of churches and dwelling houses. In general, the victim’s brain in the spirit is stuffed with dried leaves and pieces of rags. All these activities on the human spirit by that being the scriptures call Satan reflect on the physical body to cause madness, violent or mild depending on the extent of these activities.
From day to day we see the mad, laughing, running, or performing acts that are ridiculous by the sane man. This is the reason. I always see large structures like warehouses or inside churches or living houses this mystery. From the rafter and other beams in these structures are hundreds of the victims spirit tied by the neck and suspended. Tied besides each spirit are features resembling jumping horses, dancing, laughing or singing humans or other ridiculous features.

In between these features and the human spirit are large pure mirrors tied reflecting these features to the suspended spirit. The mystery is that what you see the mad person perform are these features that are reflected to him through the mirror. Satan most times apply this method on false prophets, occultists and native doctors to achieve lying prophecies or creating abnormality in his own agents (Rev. 12:9). Satan has applied this method of destruction too on this writer but the Lord saved me out. Sometimes, Satan’s agents makes sacrifices and locks these with padlock and throws into the river; sea or into the bush. The mystery is that the prince ruling this zone imprisons the victims’ spirit in its enclave (house). The imprisonment is first, the victim’s spirit is put in what looks like canary cage. And these in turn are encaged in a cement work resembling a local clay pot with cover. The padlock used for the sacrifice is used by the prince (demon) to lock the Iron Gate leading to the prison enclave. This is when the false prophet or the occultist will tell you to go and bring sea waters for such a sacrifice or tells you blunt; there is no solution to your problem because your spirit is locked away in the river or in the high seas.

**Tuberculosis:** There is an engine resembling a fan in the chest without the cover, screwed securely to the backbone. Several razor blades or machetes tied to strings are packed in the throat. A serpent is tucked head-on into each nostril and into the throat. The machetes and blades account for the blood that follow this cough. There are thick bonds in pad form fastened to the inside and outside the chest of the human spirit. The decaying materials from these bonds account for the thick phlegm that is coughed out. The lighter slimy things coughed out are the saliva of the serpents in the throat. Thick metal crates sealed with the human spirit and many serpents are buried in cold and waterlogged grounds. There are always serpents in the nostril and in the throat.

**Asthma:** All the features described under Tuberculosis are present except the razor blades and the machetes.

**Ordinary Coughs:** The fan-like engine is found in the chest. In addition, there is a serpent tucked in the throat and a great length of white cloth fills the throat. Saliva from the serpent and the decaying cloth account for the matter coughed out.

**Cholera:** The fan-like engine is found in the chest and in the stomach with a serpent tucked into the throat. Note that in all these cases, the engine when in operation grinds foods in the stomach and the thick bonds in the chest. The serpent in the throat is to arouse cough/vomiting.
Malaria, Yellow Fever and Sickle Cell

These afflictions seen to come from the same root, from the numerous victims that we have seen, the same features manifest and when God clears them, the sick recover. In all the three cases, you find numerous big trees of all description like mahogany, oak, cotton trees etc, in the human spirit. There are also numerous pipes of about 20ft by 2ft length sunk in the spirit. In most cases, there are bales of white cloth found in the human spirit. In the chest and in the stomach and sometimes in the head blazing flames of fire. In the case of the yellow fever and the sickle cell, there are numerous worms inside the bones. These worms are half-white and half-red and not more than 1 1/2 inch long. In the case of the sickle cell, there are always knives like instruments inside the bones. The spirit is wrapped with thick white clothes. The knives in the bone create crisis period for the victim.

In all the three cases and in all other ailments that create body heat is a result of this. The victim’s spirit is found tied by the neck to a stick pinned at the centre of a burning fire. The intensity of the fire and the number of heaps determine the degree of the body temperature. In addition this same spirit is transfixed to a cross and wrapped around thickly with a black cloth. Measles and small pox are an offshoot of the intense heat produced in the body as a result of these bonds. The devil’s intention of the heat is to drain the blood and water content out of the victim in the physical. Yet another factor that rapidly hastens the weakening of the spirit, and indeed the fast physical dissolution of the body is this. A hook and line is tied to a young bamboo pole at the top. This pole is pinned in a pond or banks of rivers with the top of it bent to sink the hook and part of line in the water. On such hooks I always find a live fish struggling to get loose or in a state of an imminent death. Sometimes a large serpent swallows the fish to hasten its death. The mystery is that the struggling fish is the victim’s spirit and the moment the fish dies, and with other bonds actively in operation, the affected sick person dies. Note also that in operation along side the fish and hook bond are serpents and dragons that swallow the human spirit buried inside a glass pillar of the human size or swallowed naked.

Cancer, Chronic Sore

Cancer among women varies. An attack on the breast shows that bottles, glasses and other sharp breakable objects are sunk in the breast. The base of the chest, which carries the breast reveal some thick decaying bonds and in the armpits, similar bonds create severe pains. Lumps of flesh-like outgrowth dot spots on the breast. In the womb, and in the belly, I always see deep cuts vertically or horizontal between the navel and the heart, which doctors describe as cancer. Ninety-eight percent of these cancer cases, except that of the breast are caused by the doctor through D &C, other operations or birth control mechanisms. Among men are the deep cuts in the belly or other parts of the body.

Sore occur through swells on any part of the body, or through physical causes. Swollen bodies are caused by bags of water neatly packed between the flesh and the skin. When this swollen spot is ignorantly tampered with, the water bag bursts and a fast growing sore develops. This sore could become chronic when it affects the bond or when the small witch bird found in the witchcraft’s chest stands on the wound to peck lumps of flesh from this wound. Each peck results in streaks of fresh blood in the sore.
**Stroke:**

In effect is caused primarily by the killer demon. This demon, as tall as 30 feet to 40 feet carries an axe-like iron instrument, which he uses to hit the head of the victim. This starts off this dreaded sickness called stroke. Before the switch on stroke by this demon, the human spirit is covered with arrows that pierce every available spot. Inside are numerous big trees of every description and pipes about 20 feet long and 2 feet wide and cutlasses in large numbers are found inside every part of the spirit.

**Heart Attack:**

There is always that witch bird found in the witch’s chest eating up the human heart. This bird resembles the young one of a turkey with curved beak. It permanently sinks its curved beak in the heart and systematically eats up the heart. Each peck or pull of a portion of the heart creates an impact in the physical. When this bird is full, it goes back to the witchcraft chest and another one is released to continue the action until the victim dies. At other times, there is always a missile fired from a shelling gun that penetrates deep into the heart. This sharp iron is about 3 ft long and 2 inches wide. Further, there are still sharp objects like fisherman’s spears deep inside the heart. The missile victims die suddenly than the bird process. That witchcraft suck human blood is not true except as it is through the bird. For all children of the devil that are used by him drink human blood including all false prophets, false church leaders and false evangelist just as all children of God drink of the blood of Jesus (John 6:56). See lecture on mysteries.

**Convulsion, Epilepsy**

Convulsion and epilepsy seem to have stemmed from the same root. The difference is that convulsion in most cases is preceded by intense body heat and rapid rise in temperature. Just as in malaria and other fever associated with body temperature, the human spirit shows blazing fire mainly in the chest, head and stomach. Again the spirit is wrapped with thick black cloth or tied in a blazing heap of fire. Trees such as oak, cotton, mahogany, etc. are dumped in the spirit. These various bonds operating simultaneously account for the complications.

But in both convulsion and epilepsy, there are several lengths of wire resembling the telephone exchange wires tied in the skull in the human spirit and passing through the marrow of the vertebral column every bone. When these wires are pulled at the skull, every part of the physical body responds by standing stiff including even the eye sockets.

**Bleeding, Swollen Legs and Hard Delivery:**

For this lesson, I will concern myself with pregnancy and its complications. During pregnancy, many women bleed and the legs swell up. I see nothing but a rubber bag resembling a hot water bottle with many rubber tubes connecting this bag to all major arteries of the body. These tubes collect blood and water from the victim and transfer the blood into the bag. A major rubber hose connects the mouth of this woman’s private passage. If these rubber hoses are connected to the legs, they swell up. In some cases there
are water bags in the legs and thick P.O.P like pads covering the legs. Sometimes, a sharp missile is driven through the vagina to puncture a sack-like feature that surrounds the baby occasioning bleeding. I always see three or four thick iron plates neatly cut and fitted in to block the child passage: and a sharpened stick driven in to seal off the baby. Sometimes I could see a big manilla rope tightly tied around the waste. To the blind, Satan has created room for hard labour often resulting to death of the child, the mother or both. Satan creates all these problems for you. Come on to Christ, repent and be righteous, you will live above the devil. Read your bible daily.

**Headache:**

A white cloth is wrapped around the head like a sheik’s turban. The intensity of the pain depends on the thickness of the wrapping. In the brain are serpent-like bonds. On the upper socket of each eye is hung a fleshy elongated growth, a circular perforated ironwork is sunk from the head joint downwards. Sometimes a pot of blazing fire is buried in the brain. The aim of headache is for the devil to damage the human brain.

**Unproductive Pregnancy:**

A bond having the shape of a giraffe is in the womb. This bond becomes pregnant through demonic actions. This woman in turn shows features of pregnancy in the physical. When the giraffe gives birth to her young one the woman’s pregnancy also disappears. There is a clear distinction between this type of pregnancy and other faulty types. All of these are by-products of demon activities.

Do not expect to see these bonds or the demons as I do to believe that miracles can take place. Every believer should note that Christianity is by faith. Just pray, believing that God has answered your prayer. The removal of these bonds you do not see is God’s own duty. The effect of the prayer is healing.

**SATAN, THE CONQUERED**

Jesus VANQUISHED SATAN, not for himself, but for man. To him the victory over Satan was a substitutionary act. So Christ’s victory is our victory, for all that he did in substitution, he did for us. God did not need this substitutionary work of Jesus. Jesus himself did not need it. The angels in Heaven did not need it. God see Jesus as our perfect redeemer and sees us as perfectly redeemed ones. He sees us as entering into the fruits of the victory of Jesus as absolute conquerors over all forces of darkness. Let us examine this great victory of Jesus for humanity.
How should the New Creation walk to show Men that Satan is Defeated?

There could be no Eternal redemption without an eternally defeated Satan to the new creation. Jesus conquered the devil, actually defeated him on his own ground, and took from him the authority that Adam had given him in the garden (Heb. 9:17). Revelation 1:18 reveals this that Jesus paralyzed the death-dealing power of Satan. Heb. 2:14 shows also that Jesus paralyzed the death-dealing authority of the devil. Col. 2:15, He stripped from him all trammels of principalities and powers, he paraded them unsparily, he hailed them in his triumph. That left Satan, as far as the believer (acting on the word) is concerned, a paralytic, and that is absolutely true when you walk in love (Agape) as he tells us (1John 2:6,10). So long as I walk in love, Satan is a defeated being as far as I am concerned. When I step out of love, I step over to no man’s land, where Satan has access to me. When I walk in the light as he is in the light, Satan has no dominion over me (1John 1:5-6, Luke 11:35). As long as you take advantage of your place in Christ at the first intimation of Satan’s touch, you have the authority to command his power to be broken over you (Gen. 3:15). Satan is a defeated foe (Col. 1:13-14). Satan has no authority over the new creation in the kingdom of the Son of God’s love. Jesus is the head and Lord over the new creation. John 15:5 is clear, I can’t accept that Satan has any legal right to rule a branch of that vine.

What kind of redemption, Righteousness and Fellowship are given to us?

“In whom we have our redemption?” From what were we redeemed, and for how long? Redeemed from Satan, and this redemption will last until the coming of the Master (Eph. 1:7-8, Heb. 1:2-3). Jesus sat down because the work of redemption is finished. The prince of the world cometh, and he hath nothing in me (John 14:30). What does that mean? It means that Satan found nothing in Jesus that he owned or had any right to. Jesus was absolutely righteous. This is the same thing with the new creation (2Cor. 5:17-21). Who is the spirit speaking about here? Of the man who has had satanic nature in him once, the man for whom Jesus died and suffered and conquered the devil. This man’s former state has been described in John 8:44-45. Jesus died and conquered Satan and wrought redemption for that demon-Indwelt man, that man with the devil’s nature in him. Take a look at 1John 3:10 and 1John 5:19. Going by that scripture in Corinthians, let everyone accept all that God has wrought in Christ. This is a perfect redemption that is waiting for humanity. Not only is it a perfect redemption, but a redemption of a perfect new creation, and with that new creation, a perfect righteousness. With that perfect righteousness is perfect fellowship, and with that perfect fellowship is absolute dominion over the adversary in the name of Jesus Christ. “Wherefore if any man is in Christ.” any man or woman who has acknowledged Jesus as saviour and Lord is, “in Christ.” That expression “in Christ”, is a legal phrase. It means that I have received the nature and life of God into my spirit and that I am now a branch of the vine. It means that the old things of my past have stopped, and that all things have become new and all these things are of God who has reconciled me to himself. There could be no reconciliation without a new creation.
What role can Satan still play in your life as the Redeemed?

Satan can only come to you as he came to Jesus and you can say, Satan has come to me but he has nothing in me (John 14:30). As a new creation you are a branch of the vine (John 15:5) and all that Satan can try is to prevent the branch from bearing fruits. Men will not persecute you as in Matt. 5:10, that will be Satan. He will bring scandal upon your life. He will make you look unrighteous. When he cannot make you to be unrighteous, he will scandalize you. But remember Isaiah 54:17. All people through whom Satan will persecute you will all go down and they cannot touch your spirit though they may rob you of your reputation. You stand invincible because you are the righteousness of God in Christ. You are more than conquerors through him that loved us (Rom. 8:37).

When Satan tempts, remember Eph. 6:10 Satan is the only enemy you have.

MYSTERIES OF THE WORLD

Ignorance is the choicest weapon of the devil. With ignorance man lends himself to the devil for destruction of his fellow human. Moreover, as the rule of the devil draws to a close, Satan seeks to utterly destroy man before the time. This is the reason for the numerous hordes of false prophets in and outside the church engaged in sacrifices of one kind or the other with the belief that sacrifice results still come out of God. We should know that this is Holy Spirit generation and all the workings of God are ordered and directed by him as he is always present in the human temple. But with ignorance, Satan has perfected man as an instrument through which he can cast darkness throughout the world against the knowledge of God and the work of Christ.

Life in general is becoming too difficult to understand and it is even better we do not know the mysteries. For if we should bring clearly to a man’s sight the terrible retributive naïvety of a natural man’s actions that are a boomerang on his own self, we would be seized with great horror. For example, a witchcraft with the bible in his hands. A man very deep in cult tells another ignorant man that his mother or father or a relative is a witch, to be blamed for his problems. An over possessed church leader or twenty first century man of God or evangelist is either anointing an ignorant adherent or giving to others holy “ghost” anointing.

Know that Holy Ghost is misprint, the correct name is Holy Spirit. Could such anointing mean the indwelling of the Holy Spirit?

We shall consider the mysteries of Satan in this later days as follows:-
The Effects of Sacrifices

The problem of Africa and all semi-primitive societies of the world is how to overcome the rulership of the devil through sacrifice. Any material thing expended in exchange for protection, wealth, honour, good health, etc. as demanded by a prophet or man of God or idolater constitute sacrifice. Thus sacrifice can take different forms. E.g. sacrifice of blood of all kind, feast designed to enhance healing, filling of forms to join a cult, giving out material gifts to induce spiritual actions, etc. Satan is a master counterfeiter. Most of these forms of sacrifices are a counterfeit of God’s own demand on man under the law (Religion) (Lev. 4:27-28). But now that grace has come the sacrifice of the blood of Christ has healed and fulfilled every occasion of sacrifice therefore every sacrifice done by the Gentiles or natural men are for the devil and not God (1Cor. 10:20, Heb. 10:5-10). Devil is given free hand to operate freely as people offer sacrifice to him as a sign of reverence, obedience, worship and prayer to him.

A woman in need of a child goes to meet devil prophet, items for sacrifice are listed, purchased and given to the prophet who in turns goes to the bush, river or in a so-called church and offers the sacrifice. Remember that no woman or man is barren except he or she unwittingly destroy him/her self through abortions, birth control devices or through diseases (Gen. 9:1). Satan plant bonds in the womb to prevent child being formed. As sacrifice is offered the demons remove these bonds for a child to be formed, and when pregnancy occur Satan could remove the real spirit of the child and plant another spirit which he had trained, and the child so form and born become a foul spirit. Such a child is a snare to the parents and is of no profit to God and mankind. Most of them become die-hard criminals, wizards, fake men of God etc. It is extremely difficult for these souls to repent. They always stand as rebels against the gospel of righteousness.

A woman that needs a husband goes to the devil’s prophet or false man of God. As sacrifices are offered, the demons take up the sacrifice items, possess the man she desires and his wife, pull them apart, negotiate between the man and the new woman and eventually force them to marry against his natural personal will. This is a forced marriage imposed by the demons. The first or legal wife or family member could also sacrifice to a higher demon to chase the interloper out of the family. The damage to such a family could hardly be repaired.

Another negative effect of sacrifice is the use of human life in exchange for wealth (Luke 4:6). In the case of the human, such a life is the sacrificial lamb. The devil either kills or destroy the victim and casts the soul to hell (Luke 12:5, Heb. 2:14, Job 2:6). This writer has seen a victim offered in exchanged for money. This lady of about 22 years old with a six month old child was swollen beyond recognition. I saw in the body, bags of money (coins). If such a victim was made useless or died physically, the demons would pack money to the natural savage, and he is counted as a rich man. The same Satan eventually will destroy him and take the wealth to another brute beast (Job. 20:5-7). I see in world headquarters, big warehouses with bags of money of all denominations ready to be given to those who will offend God. These monies are mostly stolen from banks.
As sacrifice items are offered against a fellow human, Satan is given the mandate to afflict, kill, imprison, possess or do whatever that he desires to the victims who themselves are children of the devil without strength to fight.

**How false Prophets are anointed**

The human spirit in its raw form is a subject of the devil, and Satan can plant “Bonds” in it to forcibly make the man a prophet or dreamer. Devil being a master counterfeiter and impersonator of God stirs up his false prophets to make prophets out of innocent children (2Cor. 11:13-15, Jer. 1:5). This could be done in different ways.

Some kids are unshaven (dada) being restraint by the devil, denied certain food items until an appointed year before they are shaven. That is a period of separation for the devil within which they shall be anointed, indwelled with the demons of the air, land and sea. Thus they possess the power of the air (witch demon), of the sea (mar-maid demons) and of the land (skeleton and other land demons). This writer has shaven many children in the anointing process, and without the power of God, devil would have slain them in his anger.

When a natural man feasts for days to become anointed, the period of fasting becomes a period of separation for Satan and the same rule as described above will apply. One cannot work out personally to become anointed. Prophecy or healing etc. is a gift of the Holy Spirit which sinners cannot receive. And as an unrighteous man desire to have these gifts, he is told by a false prophet to do prolong fasting after which he could become one of them. At the period of fasting he had handed his uncreated spirit over to the devil to be educated for use as prophet or dreamer or a miracle worker who could as well anoint others. Since he is unrighteous; child of the devil, the demons will indwell in him, plant all the bonds and make him to prophesy, dream, see vision and perform miracles. Satan could plant more plastic-like serpent with the head terminating at the heart and the tail coming as a radio antenna through which he can receive messages. Also, Satan could tie his spirit into a mirror that are manipulated to make him see vision. No false prophet is without the witch demon or else he will be killed.

Anointing is not by sectarian theological school. Anointing is direct from God (Luke 4:18, Acts 26:18, 1John 2:27). Anointing other than through repentance and manifestation of the Holy Spirit is of the devil. “By their fruits ye shall know them” e.g.

1. Every prayer offered to return sickness or problem to sender is of the devil. Devil inflicted ignorant people through these prayers (Matt. 5:44,45 Rom. 12:17).

2. Preacher’s of financial prosperity; preach antichrist gospel. Note that women and money are means for converting people to the devil (John 2:15-16, Luke 16:13).

3. Doctrine of continuous forgiveness by God. This is rebellion against God. Do we continue in sin that grace may abound? God forbid (Rom. 6:1).
4. Touching and falling syndrome used as physical sign for the holy spirit is a deceit to the adherents designed by Satan. The wriggling always exhibited in prayers for anointing is as a result of the struggling of the demons to overpower the human spirit to settle and indwell the human temple. It is not the Holy Spirit. Every unusual behaviour during prayers is caused by Satan (Mark 1:26, 3:11, Luke 4:41).

5. They build hospitals, attach to the church, and employ the service of medical doctors to heal (Mark 1:27, 16:17-18).

6. They preach perverted gospel to keep the human race in darkness i.e. “No man can be righteous.”

7. They prophesy that man’s problem is caused by another man probably a relation in order to stir up human heart to hate contrary to the law of God (Matt. 5:22). Christianity has not gained root in Africa and Satan is doing everything possible to hinder. Africans practice spiritualism: - worshipping of familiar spirits without knowing the spirit ruling them. The prayers of the false men of God stir the demons into actions just as when sacrifices are offered. Every false prophet is an agent of devil to kill, destroy, lead astray, defile and to hinder the truth.

**The significance of the Number 666**

When that gentle Nazarene, Jesus Christ sent His message through beloved John to the world, it was not sent to Orthodox Church, or spiritual church or Pentecostal church but was sent to the church, the same foundation in Asia (Rev. 1:9-11). When Paul the beloved faced opposition from the Jews at Ephesus, he merely separated the believers from the unbelievers (Acts 19:9). Paul owned no church of his (1Cor. 3:11) neither Peter nor any of the apostles. They merely propagated the word and introduced the reality of the name of Jesus Christ and people accepted it (Acts 28:4, Acts 19:17-20). We know this that Satan divides the world into kingdom and dominion over each a higher demon holds sway (Dan. 10:13-20). As if that is not enough, Satan the wise has opened diverse churches that has resemblance of the true church of Christ and over each a human agent holds sway. Dear reader, you will agree with me that membership of a particular church determines your position in the nation with regard to privileges (Rev. 13:16-17, 2Cor. 11:13-15). Can a Catholic, a Moslem, a Society man, a Penticostalist, a Spiritualist, an Anglican or Baptist, be a Market master etc. in this generation and allow any that is not of his own fold to take the only shade or store left vacant in his area of authority? Here is wisdom. The number 666 is already in operation in the world particularly in nations where Christianity has not entered the hearts of men but work in the senses (flesh). Read Rev. 13 again and again. Let all saints (righteous once) remain patient for only faith in Jesus and the Father will see you through.
Satan knows the law of God and His standards. God is love i.e. Agape love or charity. This is the real interpretation of the heart and being of God (John 4:8). God desire that His own children must share with Him this same nature (Gen. 1:26, Rom. 8:29). Satan must do something to make it impossible for this nature to be planted in man. This he has achieved through divisions and separations of various kinds to try to narrow the hearts of individuals to love only the members of their group thereby destroying the root of charity or divine love (Col. 3:14, 1Cor. 13:1-13). The multiplication of churches and denominations is designed by devil to achieve this purpose. Love of members only is the same as love of self (me, mine, our etc). This is phileo love, the very nature and personality of the devil. It is selfish and most destructive, it is the root of wars strive, envying, covetousness, evil etc. Agape love is open, for God sendeth rain to the good and evil but desire that sinners should repent, so also is the heart of the new creation. This is the root of righteousness, meekness, kindness, mercifulness, longsuffering, peace, rest, joy, etc. As love is narrowed to membership, the possibility of Agape is destroyed making people perpetually united with Satan.

Here is wisdom: beware of clubs, societies, church membership with badges, emblems, peculiar dressing etc as signs of membership.

Repent and love God and man. Open your heart to love beyond your church members. It is evident that when the Vice Chancellor of a University, the Principal of a college, a General Manager of a company are members of church “A” most of the admissions, employment and every other benefits goes to members of church “A”. They will rejoice over the victory of their members without realizing that they are evil.

A judge that belongs to cult “B” ensures that all members of cult “B” arraigned before him, for crimes committed, are discharged and acquitted. They will all rejoice in their victory in the name of God. They are blind to the evil that is in them. Remember, the mark is IN them, not written ON the outward (Rev. 13:16).

TRYING THE SPIRITS

The bible is written for our own learning, and the word is God personally talking to us. Therefore doers of the word are the obedient and profitable children of God that will inherit the new heaven and the new earth. The reign of evil, sorrow, and horror in our actual world reveals the lordship of the wicked one called Satan over the human race (1John 5:19, 9:24). The evil that face every human are the manipulation of Satan through his human agents. How can one identify the god of this world and the instruments he uses? It is a long-term warning by Christ that false teachers and prophets will come, and their duty to Satan is to misquote God in order to deceive. As the serpent misquoted God to Eve in the Garden of Eden, “Ye shall not surely die”, so is the work of the defilers to lead astray (Gen. 3:4). This is the basis for which all those who desire to inherit the new heaven and new earth must discern the spirit before following.
Describe the composition of the spirits in the world:

The three world powers today are all spirits: God, man and Satan. The composition of the Godhead, Jehovah the Father, Jesus Christ the son, and the Holy Spirit are of the same nature and characteristics. That is the reason why Jesus said, “He that hath seen me hath seen the Father” (John 14:8-9). However we shall examine briefly only the principal actors in the world today.

Holy Spirit: The Holy Spirit is one of the personalities in the Godhead. Christ gave the holy spirit an equal position as himself and addressed him as “He” (John 16:13, 1Cor. 12:11, Matt. 28:19). All that the comforter had shown to us, his functions, and activities on earth relate in all its parts to the life and work of Jesus Christ. He is the teacher of the church in the way of righteousness. He knows the mind of God and reveals it to the individual child of God (1Cor. 2:9-14). The Holy Spirit anoints, inspires, instructs and moves man in the way of righteousness (2Tim. 3:16-17, 2Pet. 1:20-21, 1John 2:27). He cannot dwell in an unrighteous human, only truly repented human have the indwelling of the Holy Spirit. He possesses the basic attributes of God: Love, Gentleness, kindness, meekness etc. and He builds these attributes into us in spirit (Rom. 5:5, Gal. 5:22-24). The Holy Spirit is not violent to the human temple as demonstrated by fake preachers.

Man: Man is also a spirit though he moves about in a physical body (Eccl. 12:7, Prov. 16:2, 32, Heb. 12:9, John 4:24, 1Thess. 5:23). Man was created a perfect being with far reaching authority and dominion over all of God’s creation (Ps. 8:6). But the High Treason of Adam alienated man from God and left man a bond slave to the devil without resources to fight back for his liberty (John 8:44, Matt. 13:38, Acts 13:10). Man was created neither mortal nor immortal, neither was he created for a short-lived existence, but eternal (Eccl. 3:11, Eph. 3:11). Man is the bone of contention. God wants man as son but Satan is fighting to keep man with him for final destruction at the lake of fire.

Satan: Satan is a spirit. He was formally an archangel close to the throne of God. He perceived iniquity against God in his heart and God cursed him and drove him out from heaven. He became an evil spirit. He is the king of the Abyss. His names are devil, Abaddon, Apollyon and has such titles as Death, deceiver of the world, the wicked one etc. He is the god and ruler of the world (2Cor. 4:4, John 14:30). He rules the hearts and lives of men through manipulations of circumstances of the world. He has power over disease and death, and has the authority to cast to hell (Luke 12:5, Heb. 2:14, Jude 9). His rulership is in the hands of devils, foul spirits, and every unclean and hateful beasts and birds (Rev. 18:2). As the body is the temple of the human spirit so is the body of the sinner the temple of numerous demons and by this means man becomes an instrument of Satan against other humans for the achievement of his wicked objectives (see demon dominion). All unrighteous church leaders are agents of the devil.

By their fruits ye shall know them (Matt. 7:20) comment:
God as a loving Father has made His righteousness available to fallen and unrighteous man though the incarnate one, Jesus of Nazareth (Rom. 3:24-26, Acts 3:39). Man was created for joy, for happiness, and that lying, sin, hatred, selfishness, revenge, sickness and death were not the creators’ original design but of the devil the usurper (Gen. 6:6-7, Rom. 1:29-32).

God’s declaration over man is that, by the offense of one (Adam) all were condemned, even so, through the obedience and righteousness of one shall many be made righteous (Rom. 5:18-19). This goes to confirm the incarnate fact. That is the union of deity with man in the person of Jesus Christ, so that through his obedience and righteousness, them that believe might become righteous, just as he is righteous (John 2:29). Therefore Christianity stands super-natural as against other religions. The believer becomes regenerated and being born from above, he is free from sin because the seed of God (Eternal Life) has entered into his being (1John 3:9). The human must accept the redemption work and co-operate with the Holy Spirit to have this eternal life (nature of God) in his being. The indwelling of the Holy Spirit confirms God’s determination to have a family on earth again through the incarnate. Every Born Again is an incarnate one and have become the actual righteousness of God. A mango tree cannot be a guava fruit, or a well dug cannot produce sweet and bitter water at the same time. As an incarnate, you are in-christed, and is conformed to the image of Christ (Gal. 4:19, Rom. 8:29). Fruits of Righteousness becomes the proof of the Christian.

Therefore by their fruits ye shall know them, means the daily manifestations of the nature, conduct, behaviour and speech of that individual Christian as a righteous man (1John 2:29).

**How can one identify the fake practices of the church today?**

The church born out of death travail is one foundation with Christ as the head (Eph. 4:4-6). Besides creation, the incarnation is the second greatest miracle performed by God. And this marvelous work of redemption was described by the angels as God restoring peace and goodwill to all men on earth (Luke 1:14). Today the church is supposed to be the custodian of light and truth. But many unorthodox practices and doctrines introduced by man to the church can best be described as a deliberate attempt to debase the church. Natural men of all disciplines have blatantly or ignorantly misrepresented God with many attractive volumes of books that do not portray the truth about God. And the church itself in this generation wonders about in the by-ways of disbelief, doubt and vague hopes. The purity that was with the church at its cradle has systematically eroded away through the sleight of men who hold the truth in lie, deceit and unrighteousness (1Tim. 4:1-4). This indeed is a generation of vipers. Let us highlight some of the strange fires men carry to approach God.

i. Voting in the church: A congregation that is ruled by the Holy Spirit will not cast lots to vote for anything. The disciples of Jesus tried it when they voted for Mathias to take the place of Judas Iscariot. Before the day of Pentecost, they were still carnal because the Holy Spirit had not entered them to recreate them. God rejected him and anointed Saul of Tarsus to complete the twelve. When they became recreated after the day of Pentecost, they were led by the Holy Spirit during the appointment of the seven deacons (Acts. 1:26, Acts 6:2-4).
ii. Voting to include women in the priesthood of Christ contrary to God’s law (Gen. 3:16, 1Tim. 2:12, 1Cor. 14:34). The law of God from creation is that the desire of the woman shall be unto the man, and that the man shall rule over her (Gen. 3:16). This was what Paul was quoting in 1Cor. 14:34. A woman cannot be a minister or a pastor to stand and shout, rebuke sharply over man.

iii. Introduction of titles besides those allowed by God. E.g. Knighthood award, Chief Reverend/Doctor etc. Reverend, Reverend Fathers, his Pre-eminence, General Overseer, Holy Father etc. Reverend is God’s own name and is never applied to man (Ps. 111:9). And call no man here on earth spiritual father (Matt. 23:9), for God is the only Father. Jesus is the only pre-eminence (Col. 1:18), and the Holy Spirit is the General overseer. Man, in his quest for honour and glory has exalted himself above the stars of God.

iv. Mutilation and mistranslation of the bible to hinder the truth. Only the King James Bible is the Authorized Version that is none-denominational. E.g. Phebe translated as “Deaconess” instead of “Servant of the church”. This is a threat to Christianity and maybe in danger of extinction (Rom. 16:1).

v. Most of the supposed custodians of the church of Christ are society men, and belong to all types of “gurus” thus making the word of God of non-effect (2Tim. 3:1-8).

vi. Gospel of Prosperity: This new international born-again movement is an international business cartel with the ignorant majority as the raw materials. All righteous men should stand to fight against this perverted gospel of material prosperity which is a direct call at worshipping of familiar spirits (Lev. 20:6). It is purely an anti-Christ gospel (1John 2:15-17). The leaders demand and received money for prayers when Jesus says we should freely give out (Matt. 10:8).

vii. Use of anointing Oil, and Handkerchiefs, pawpaw, bread, holy water, candles, incense, crosses, sacrifices etc. as source of power and prayer aid. The Levitical priesthood that was ordained to use them is gone; and in the priesthood of Jesus Christ, only the name of Jesus is given. When these are used Satan must take advantage.

**Holy anointing oil: Exodus 30:23-33**

The preparation of the Holy Anointing oil was a commandment from God to his divinely chosen Jewish nation. They were carnal men living only by what was seen. Since the redeemer had not come God allowed them to use it for anointing, purification and for healing. The ingredients and their-quantities were specified by God, including a little quantity of olive oil.
The Hidden Truth

- It was to be used only throughout their generations i.e. they should use it as long as the Levitical priesthood would last. Now the priesthood has been changed and the Holy Spirit has taken the place of the anointing oil (Heb. 7:12, 1John 2:27).

- It must not be used upon a man’s flesh. It was not meant for drinking.

- It was meant for the covenant children of Israel only, not gentiles. That it must not be used upon a stranger. Curse is any man that uses it upon a stranger.

- None should imitate to compound anything to resemble it to be used like it. Curse is any man that does this. Those who desire to practice Judaism should be ready to receive the curse of the law as they use the olive oil that is bought in the market.

James epistle was not permission for Christians to use the Holy anointing oil. Every Christian that is afflicted should pray and he will be well (James 5:13). But the unrepented Jewish people who have memory of their past religion cannot carry themselves, so the elders should pray for them anointing them with oil to appease their minds because they are carnal lest they withdraw from the faith. The prayer will heal, not the oil, and their sins might be forgiven in due course as they repent (James 5:14-15).

**Handkerchiefs:** Paul entered into the bible school of Tyranus and for a space of two years he disputed with them until Christ was known, and God was so impressed with him that he wrought special miracle with him that handkerchief from his pocket or apron from his body taken to the sick were healed.

You cannot imagine Paul blessing handkerchiefs for people as power aids. If he did, he had trained people to be idol worshippers because the handkerchief shall become an idol. God wrought special miracle with Peter that his shadow passing heals the sick. As many as touched Christ garment were healed. What is special with God is not common and cannot be imitated. The blessed handkerchief is a refined form of idol worship. Could the owner of a handkerchief while on a journey continue if he forgets it in the house? Definitely, he will return to collect it because it is his power. A true Christian is one who generally rely on the name of Jesus only, and not what is seen (2Cor. 5:7).
ANOINTING

Most of the churches in this generation are dead because the Holy Spirit is not in them but with them (John 14:17). And because of the absence of the Holy Spirit, the founders of such churches bear various mundane and holy titles such as Chief, Reverend, Doctor, His eminence, President, etc. to match their self-exalted positions in order to have supreme authority over their credulous followers. Satan has continued to use these natural brutes with their perverted gospels to sustain his awful government. How can one identify God’s anointing forms the topic for this lesson.

Who is an Anointed Man of God?

“I know Jesus, I know Paul, but who are you?” What made this arrogant, wicked, and deceitful Satan to make this declaration? First, Jesus as revealer of the Father God remained as Father pleaser throughout his earth walk (John 6:38). Second, he accomplished his mission here on earth without arrogating any glory to himself (John 7:18, 8:50). He finished the substitutionary work without disappointing the Father (John 17:4). He was given the Holy Spirit without measure and defeated Satan eternally (John 3:34, Col. 2:15, Rev. 1:18). Jesus opened Satan’s prison for all to go out (Isa. 61:18). Paul was also given the commission to take the Gentiles by force from the hands of Satan and hand them over to GOD (Acts 26:16-18). Like the Master Jesus, Paul shunned culture, customs and traditions of men (Acts 16:21, 17:6). As God’s anointed one, Paul’s spiritual eyes were opened, and he had the power to discern and deal decisively with dethroned rulers (demons) (Matt. 15:14). The anointing of God kept Paul a perfect man until his death in Rome. It was to Paul that revelation of the concept of the new creation was given. Thus he gives an explicit explanation of Jesus’ conversation with Nichodemus on the New Birth (2Cor. 5:17). The rest of the New Testament saints largely gave sense-knowledge Epistles (1John 1:1-3).

I daily see Paul, John, Peter, the Holy Angels, and the Lord Jesus coming out of the throne room to the porch attached to the thick bluish glass gate, and I freely mix and converse with them. Paul was profitable to God and to mankind, and to the early Christians. He was an inspiration and an example to others (1Cor. 11:1, Gal. 2:11-17, 2Peter 3:15-16). Then, what is this loud mouthedness among the so-called anointed men of God in this generation? Pride, self exaltation, arrogance, hypocrisy and self righteousness among these natural brutes prove that the Holy Spirit is not in them (John 16:13). To obtain power, they fast for days unend thus educating their un-regenerated spirits and handing them over to the devil for use (Rev. 16:13-14, 2Cor. 11:13-14). During deliverance this writer sees many human spirits wearing long red overall with long swords hanged at their waists. These either have protections in their houses or they have joined societies, or have been initiated into cults by their parents or friends. I always see passport photographs of such people in Satan’s camps. The prince in charge of that area can pick any of such people for use as an instrument. Therefore a man who has not been to India, Ijebu-ode or elsewhere in the world can suddenly become a man of God and
can perform prodigious miracles. Most occultists, mediums and spiritualists come by their power in this wise. But by their fruits ye shall know them. They preach everything but they themselves can never change.

*How can one identify the so many fake men of God in this Generation?*

They convert people to their denominational doctrines and creeds instead of converting them to God (John 14:40, Ps. 19:7). Their churches are a figment of Satan’s imagination. They become defilers by introducing open idol worship to unsuspecting humans by giving them blessed handkerchiefs for healing; twines and candles as prayer aids; using olive oil for anointing instead of allowing the Holy Spirit to anoint the people (1John 2:27). Please READ Exodus 30:23-33 carefully. They foolishly think that prosperity of the senses: possession of Naira, Dollar, or acquiring political power is love of God. Read and get interpretation from the Holy Spirit on the LAW OF PROSPERITY (Job 9:4, 20:4-7, John 14:21,23, 3John 2-4). This writer would want all human beings to know that anointing is not by any sectarian theological school but comes direct from God (Luke 20:1-8). Who wrote the Textbooks of these bible schools? Theologians and Psychologists write them. And unless these authors also repent and be recreated by the Holy Spirit, they cannot be Christians and cannot enter into the New Heaven and the New Earth because they are natural men (1Cor. 2:14). The bible schools also turn out these fake men of God: Chiefs, Reverends, and Doctors. Hear God’s warning in Acts 13:40-41 thou unrepented man of God. Just as our Lord Jesus has warned; this writer is sounding the same warning that the words given to me by Jehovah for the world will judge you in the end. NO SINNER IS A CHRISTIAN (1John 3:7-10).

God will take no excuses from anyone on the day of judgement. Therefore come down from that high pinnacle and repent in order to be saved: you Chief, Rev. Doctors and followers alike.

*Why has God continued to Anoint people in every Generation?*

All humans including many of the so-called Christians blindly blame God for their sorrows. The first reason for God’s anointing is to tell man that he (Jehovah) is not party to their suffering. This is the reason for the revelations of the mysteries to his anointed ones (2Cor. 12:7, Matt. 13:11, 1Cor. 2:7, Rom. 16:25).

Second, the world is in darkness due to spiritual death (Isa. 25:7). Spiritualist, medium, occultist, witchcraft with Satan wisdom but transforming themselves into angels of light, have made the sin-loving multitudes of the world acquire animal propensities, and Satan has exultingly swept into his net millions who profess to be followers of Christ (James 3:15). God needs a spokesman with his nature as an example for others to see and know the difference.

Another reason is Rom. 10:15. Except God commissions a man, he cannot understand the scriptures and give others their correct scriptural contents. For example, the word BELIEVE means acting on the word (Matt. 12:50, John 8:31, Matt. 7:21). If anyone agrees that Jesus is come in the flesh is of God means that Jesus is the Son of God and has authority over the Devil (Heb. 2:14, 1John
4:2). So if the devil’s nature in man makes him a sinner, Jesus has the power given to him by Father to make man righteous again (Eph. 2:1-3, 1John 2:29, Rom. 1:16-17). But the carnal man would ask, having believed Jesus; is there anything more?

God needs an instrument to forcibly take prisoners from devil’s prison (Luke 4:18, Acts 26:17-18, Luke 24:44). And by his own personal behaviour and conduct sinners can be converted to God for their healing.

Prophets and prophesies under the Law and under Grace, compare:

Numbers 12:6-8 is an eloquent testimony of God’s universal dealings with man. Under the law, or religion, man was spiritually dead and could not discern correctly the intents of God’s will towards man 2Tim. 1:9-10, Rom. 7:24. That is, the Holy Spirit was not permanently indwelling in man’s temple. Satan could easily counterfeit at that time to produce his own prophets. This resulted in numerous false prophets in the Old Testament (1Kings 18:19, 38-40, 1Kings 22:11, Jer. 28:15-17). Under the Grace (Christianity), spiritual purity and holiness of man has been attained through Christ’s substitutional sacrifice on Calvary cross. Therefore, the redeemed and repented ones have the right to the indwelling of the Holy Spirit (Luke 11:13, John 14:17, Acts 2:38). The Holy Spirit is the factor where by spiritual gifts are distributed to the individual believer including prophecy (1Cor. 12:7-11, 1John 2:27). Therefore, prophesying under religion and under Christianity are not the same. For example Agabus took of Paul’s girdle and told Paul that he would face arrest at Jerusalem. Acts 21:10-11 and the prophecy manifested. Since these prophets received their gifts through repentance, they lived righteous lives because of God’s indictment of heathens and hypocrites under the cloak of Christianity (1John 3:6-10). But under religion, prophets rise and fall, that is spiritual death in them produces sins. Good example is David who committed murder and adultery or Solomon etc 1Sam. 11:26-27, Acts 2:25-30. This act cannot come out of a spiritually recreated prophet under Christianity. Then why are there more false prophets under Christianity than even under the law (Religion)?

i. Most church leaders in this generation are carnal men, not called by God. These put old wine in new bottles or old cloth into new cloth to produce sets of creeds and doctrines which is not the truth about God. Thus all men are converted to their denominational creeds and not to God (John 12:40). Such converts are still with the Nature of Devil since the leader has no power to remove that nature.

ii. Certain churches exist under the name of Christ but are shrines of Lucifer. These churches teach people to abstain from certain food items like okro, some fish, meat etc. They are then given certain days to fast and bath holy water and at the end of these ceremonies, they become prophets.

iii. Deliberate and prolonged fasting by an unrepent human can also produce a prophet.
iv. Certain schools run by natural men exist that train humans to become professional prophets. Reader note this that every church leader is a prophet (Acts 2:29-30). In all the four forms above, these natural brutes are merely training their unrecreated spirits and hand them over to the devil for use. Prophecies from such roots take this form: - There is a woman here that has child bearing problem; if such a woman is here, let her stand up eventually thirty women in the gathering are standing since all eyes are closed. There is a woman with green blouse that will soon die, come out for prayer. Thus says the Lord, James is to marry Anne. This sickness is caused by your mother, father, a co-worker or your neighbour you will die this year. All such prophecies are of the devil. Reader, watch the conducts, behaviours of the greatest section of the church in this generation and read James 3:13-18. This indeed is a generation of vipers; for this, reader, except there is a judge, do not believe that prophecy (1Cor. 14:29). As deliverance prayers reveal, one prophet of God is to about ten thousand prophets of the devil in this generation.

The mystery surrounding Prophets and Prophecy.

In both religion (Law) and (Grace) Christianity, some prophets are directly called by God. Good examples are, Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel, Agabus, Paul, David, Aaron etc. Under the Law, that is, the Old Testament prophets, the Holy Spirit came into them inspiring men to write the Holy Oracles of God, coming upon men for special operations and special works of might and leadership. The Holy Spirit lives only in the Tabernacle, and afterward, the Temple. But in Christianity, the Holy Spirit lives in the body of the recreated human spirit. Therefore, a prophet under Christianity is a pure and holy person because of the presence of the Holy Spirit in his temple. But a prophet in his purity like those under religion cannot have spiritual purity like those under Christianity because of the presence of spiritual death characterized by a tail like that of a wolf, a three squared iron written devil on each face buried in the heart and some reddish plastics serpents sunk into the heart through the head. Satan takes advantage of man’s ignorance of this mystery and puts his authority into such a man in the raw natural state that sparks him to counterfeit with devilish powers. Or Satan hangs the natural human spirit in warehouses, cult centres, and church buildings with large mirrors hung by him that reflects Satan’s devices for him to proclaim as prophecy. Or Satan’s messages come direct to the human through these plastic serpents. This writer sees the human spirits, demons ad foul spirits and the categories of power given the native doctors, unrighteous church leaders and all spiritualists and is very easy to describe the destructive power of each of them. By the abundance of the revelations given to me dear reader, it is best for man not to know these mysteries, what man is obliged to suffer in the hands of the devil.

The differences in operations of the human spirit when anointed by God and when anointed by Devil:

By their fruits, ye shall know them (Mat. 7:16, 20, 1John 2:29, 1John 5:18). This is the outward manifestation of the new creation man (the children of God). But the inner man of the heart (the real man, the human spirit) is the pivot on which the senses are controlled when recreated, and the senses control the human spirit when natural (Gal. 5:16-17). In this lesson we shall briefly consider the human spirit when under inspiration by the Holy Spirit and when under the spirit of devil (John 16:13, Rev. 16:13-14).
Anointing is not by sectarian theological school but direct from God (Luke 20:1-8, John 6:65). When recreated under the new birth, the human spirit is like the voice of God to all creation. The natural man can equally educate his un-recreated spirit through prolonged fasting, sacrifices and other devilish practices, hand it over to the devil for use and can perform prodigious miracles (Ex. 7:10-12). The main differences between the human anointed by God and that man anointed by the devil is in this wise. The Holy Spirit in the human temple recreates the spirit and illuminates his whole being. So he is light (Luke 11:36). Now for special instruments anointed by God for special testimony and leadership, their spirits operate as follows. First, the eyes of the inner man of these human are opened to see both demons as well as the spirits of other humanity, such that when in prayer, the light from the eyes of the recreated spirit in form of beams points to the four corners of the world-air, land and sea unveiling these dethroned rulers and their weapons against man. In effect, God’s anointed spirits do not fly out of the body for any spiritual work except when God needs him for any special purpose like Bro. John in Heaven (Rev. 22:8). This writer sees these dethroned rulers through this beam of light from the inner man world wide-air, land and sea. But when the need arises for me to leave my spiritual abode by the gate of the throne room, my spirit can go to the outside of the throne room of grace or eat of the spiritual food and get back to his abode.

In contrast, the unrecreated human spirit anointed by the devil goes out in flight directly controlled by the witch demon. The so-called astral flights is one example. Also the spirits of native doctors and all blind, unrighteous church leaders, all occultists, society men, and all those under protection of the devil are possessed with the spirit of the devil and the witch demon takes these human spirits out in flight by day or night. Those human spirits recreated by the Holy Spirit can command in Jesus name and the most heavily fortified Satan camps can be destroyed by God but the spirit with devil’s authority cannot penetrate most exclusive camps of the devil even with items of sacrifice to appease the devil (1Cor. 10:20-21). He that is spiritual, that is ruled by the Holy Spirit can judge other human spirits but himself is judged of none because as the eyes of his inner man are opened he judges righteously (1Cor. 2:15, John 7:24).

Conversely, the human ruled by devil’s spirits judges outward appearance and sees ones mother, father, and relations or friends as enemies or authors of people’s problems. The devil deceives them by presenting certain demons as good and others as bad. The devil limits their visions and prophesies by not telling them that he is the actual enemy and not man. The correct term for the practice of those false prophets is spiritualism i.e. worshiping of familiar spirits which God has condemned (Lev. 19:31, Isa. 8:19, Acts 16:16). Note also that all unrighteous church leaders are false prophets as well, for they prophesy and lead others but still steal, lie, hate, revenge, fornicate, etc. (Gal. 5:19-21). Just as in the days of Elijah, so are they in this generation and even more. They are all defilers (Rev. 21:27) and gather souls for the devil.
The disastrous effects of the prayers of false prophets to humanity:

God does not answer the prayers of a sinner, and if he answers at all it is because of the grace (John 9:31, 1Pet. 3:12, Rom. 6:1-2). In this wise the prayer of the sinner goes to the devil. And since Satan also can perform miracles, healing, miracles from false prophets are not called divine healing. Incarnation means the union of man and supernatural deity in an individual (Christ). As incarnation is a fact, Christianity is supernatural. The incarnate fact gives credence to the pre-existence of Christ and this is the foundation and reason for all subsequent miraculous manifestation of divine power (John 16:23,33). No native doctor is using divine power. No false teacher (church leader), false prophet is using divine power. All of them directly use the power of Satan to defile the hordes of humanity. That divine healing has ended with the early apostles is as defaming and deceitful as the false teaching that no man here on earth can be righteous. Reader please see the following scripture (John 14:10-12, 1Pet. 3:8-14, John 9:31, Rom. 1:16-17, Habakkuk 2:4, 2Cor. 11:12-15, Heb. 10:38, 1John 3:6-10). All liars, murderers (haters), revengers, deceivers, are children of the devil, hence God cannot confirm their prayers (John 8:44-45, Mark 16:19-20). God’s authority is not confined to one man’s hand but for all those that repent and do God’s will. God is real, hell is real, Satan is real and lake of fire is real. No educational test, no philanthropic test, no unrighteous preaching test, indeed nothing can take the place of Repentance, repent and be a child of God. He who have ears let him hear.

Repent and enjoy the protectorship of the universal God as a Father.

By their fruits ye shall know them (Matt. 7:20).

The reign of evil, sorrow, and horror in our actual world reveals the lordship over the human race of that wicked one called Satan (1John 5:19, Job 9:24). If we were to go through he hospitals, surgical operating rooms, prisons, battle field, torture chambers, and places of execution; if the spiritual eyes of the optimists were opened to see the dark abodes of misery, he too would understand at last the nature of this best of worlds. These horrors man is constantly exposed to, are the manipulations of Satan through his human agents. How can one identify the god of this world and, his instruments?

The three world powers today God, man and devil are spirits. God as a loving Father has made his righteousness available to fallen and unrighteous man through the incarnate one, Jesus of Nazareth (Rom. 3:24-26, Acts 13:39). Man was created for joy, for happiness, and that lying, hatred, selfishness, revenge, sickness and death were not the creator’s original design but of the devil the usurper (Gen. 6:6-7, Rom. 1:29-32).

Thus God’s declaration over man is that by the offense of one (Adam) all were condemned, likewise through the righteousness and obedience of one shall many be made righteous (Rom. 5:18-19). This goes to confirm the incarnate fact. That is, the union of deity with man in the person of Jesus Christ. The incarnate fact should be accepted by every reasonable man. This writer testifies to it. He sees the immortal Christ at will. So also is Peter, John, Paul, Abraham, Moses, the Holy angels and communicate freely with them in
the “Porch” of God’s domain - first Heaven. With incarnation as a fact, Christianity stands super-natural as against all religions. He that is born from above cannot sin because God’s seed (Eternal Life) has entered into his being (1John 3:9). The indwelling of the Holy Spirit confirms God’s determination to have a family on earth again through the sin catastrophe (Gen. 3:15). The marginal rendering of this verse is that seed of woman is Jesus Christ (Luke 1:35, 1John 3:6-10) while seed of serpent is the unregenerated world. Every born again is an incarnate one and becomes the actual righteousness of God. Proof: a mango tree cannot bear guava fruits, or a well dug cannot produce sweet and bitter water at the same time.

As an incarnate one, in-christed, and is conformed to the image of Christ (Gal. 4:19, Rom. 8:29) fruits of righteousness become the proof of the Christian.

Therefore, by their fruits ye shall know them means the daily manifestations of the nature, conduct, behaviour and speech of that individual Christian as a righteous man (1John 2:29). No sinner is a Christian.

**How can one identify the fake practices of the church today?**

The CHURCH, born out of death travail is one foundation with Christ as the head (Eph. 4:4-6). Besides creation, the incarnation is the second greatest miracle performed by God. And this marvelous work of redemption was described by the angels as God restoring peace and goodwill to all men here on earth. Today the church is supposed to be the custodian of light and truth. But many unorthodox practices and doctrines introduced by man to the church can best be described as a deliberate attempt to debase the church. Natural men of all disciplines have latently or ignorantly misrepresented God with many attractive volumes that do not portray the truth about God. And the church itself in this generation wonders about in the by-ways of disbelief, doubt and vague hopes.

The purity that was the church at its cradle has been systematically eroded through the sleight of men who hold the truth in lie, deceit and unrighteousness (1Tim. 4:1-4). This indeed is a generation of vipers. Let us highlight some of these strange fires men carry to approach God.

i. Bishops in a synod meeting vote to include women in the priesthood of Christ contrary to God’s laws (Gen. 3:16, 1Tim. 2:12, 1Cor. 14:34). Besides the blatant error for making women ministers, what of the fact of voting. The early disciples exhibited this carnality by voting when not Christians (Acts 1:26). Notice how Mathias was rejected by God, and when they were indwell with the Holy Spirit; that is when they become recreated in spirit, that is, become Christians, they were led by the Holy Spirit during the appointment of the deacons (Acts. 6:2-4).

ii. The church has lost its initial tempo when the Jewish Sanhedrim rulers, feared it. The doctrine that Christ came to introduce (Gospel of righteousness) has been compromised, watered down to conform with the desires of the world. What explanation has the
church to give to God on knighthood awards? Psalm 11:9 reveals God’s name as Holy and Reverend. Today men are called reverends: reverend fathers, etc. (Matt. 23:7-8).

iii. Most of the supposed custodians of the church of Christ are society men, and belong to all types of “gurus” thus making the word of God of non-effect (2Tim. 3:1-8).

iv. And what of the open annihilating of the truth that is in the bible through the modern translations. For example, the new translations have obscured the preserved blood and water from the body of Christ for use by man in his daily combat against devil (1John 5:8). This writer sees this preserved blood, water of Christ and millions of people have benefited from it. Romans 16:1 describes Phebe as servant of the church but she is given the title deaconess in the new translations. This list is inexhaustible.

Before Christianity is made extinct, my humble appeal to Christendom is to help preserve the authorized King James Version of the Holy Bible, the only non-denominational bible: and the only bible that retains the original tongue where there is no ready English word to translate it. If theologians and philosophers continue to give carnal and intellectual interpretation to the word of God rather than spiritual interpretation, then Christianity would be in great danger. Christianity must be wholly divorced from the world and its role as the custodian of truth and light re-established. Teachers of the gospel must be those righteous ones, separated from the world and must be profitable to God and mankind.

As for this new international born again movement, let no right thinking man or woman panic. It is an international business cartel with the ignorant majority as the raw material. All righteous men must stand against this perverted gospel of prosperity which is direct worshipping of familiar spirit (Lev. 20:6).

Such churches with flags in their church compounds, using olive oil, blessed water, scents, incenses, handkerchiefs and sacrifices are not part of the church of Christ. This twenty first century born again churches also engage in burnt offering in their so-called breaking of covenant with devil. Man and devil entered into no covenant but God with man did. These spiritual criminals that specialize in extortion, lying and selfishness who call themselves men of God cannot enter heaven and would not allow others to go in. Woe to them that are the author of offenses in the world (Matt. 18:7).

If every thief, society man, liar, fornicator, idolater, extortioner, is a Christian/church leader/ anointed of God and is good in the sight of God and God delights in them where then is the God of Judgement (Malachi 2:17).
Beware of Philosophy:

Certain philosophers credit man that he has the nature of deity. They hold that the so-called “spark of divinity” dwells in all men, and that the new birth is the blowing into flame of this spark of divinity. By this theory, man is God incarnate. Let us see how the scriptures prove this theory wrong (2Cor. 1:9-10, John 15:22, John 1:29, Isaiah 25:7). The marginal rendering of these verses is that man has the nature of devil penciled to him in spirit (the real man) following the fall of Adam in the Garden of Eden. This writer is given the revelation by God of how the nature of Devil in man’s spirit looks like. Man possesses a tail, like that of a wolf; some reddish plastic serpents with the tails projecting through the head and the heads terminating at the heart. These vary from individual to individual; but not more than seven or eight. A three square iron sunk in the heart written, “Devil” on each face. The plastics serpents function as the antenna of a radio or television, receiving messages from the devil.

From the abundance of revelation this writer receives from God, nearly ninety percent of the so-called Christians in that state of ecstasy through anointing by these fake, impostor men of God, is the blowing into flame of this devil nature in man. From the orthodox to the white garment, to the twentieth century natural born again churches, I have seen uncountable numbers under this spell. Reader, believe this that ninety nine percent of all Nigerians (Africans) caught in this vicious circle of mundane churches are fighting on the side of the devil against God (Rev. 20:8, 21:27, Rom. 1:28-32).

Use of holy anointing oil; not Christian practice.

The use of holy anointing oil is not a Christian practice. Its origin is in Ex. 30 and God specifically commanded it for use in the old priesthood (Ex. 30:31). “This shall be an holy anointing oil unto me throughout your generations.” This is in reference to God’s covenant children as he rules them under the law. But a Christian is not under the law (Jer. 31:31-34, Isa. 27:9, Rom. 11:27, Gal. 3:24-26, Rom. 10:4, Matt. 26:28, 2Cor. 3:6, Rom. 8:10, John 6:63, Ezek. 36:23-27) should be an eye opener to all ignorant men. First read Ex 30. verses 23-24 for the ingredients to compose the holy oil. Can olive oil alone serve this purpose? Or in Ex. 30 verses 32-33, of its application and restriction. Similarly let the reader read Ex. 30 verses 17-21 for the use of holy perfume in the old covenant. If any man believes one part of the bible, he must also believe in all parts of it or else he would be putting a new cloth upon an old (Luke 5:36-39). James 5:13-14 is a gold mine question. The inference here is that you are not meant to be sick but attacked by the devil (Gen. 3:15). ‘Bruise his heel,’ means Satan is to attack humanity in body or in his daily business activities. And “Bruise thy head,” man is to break the rulership of the devil over his life. Also note the seed of woman first, is Jesus Christ (Luke 1:35) and his disciples after (John 17:26, Gal. 4:19, Rom. 8:9,29, 1John 2:29, Rev. 12:17). Gen. 3:15 is God’s first pronouncement that He would still have children after Adam’s fall (Habakkuk 2:4, 1John 3:8-10, Isa. 53:5, 1Pet. 2:24) are proved wrong should any Christian worth its salt deny the fact that Satan and his demon host are subject to him (for Satan is the author of our sickness and woes of all generation 1John
5:18, Heb. 2:14). James, therefore, was speaking to the so-called believers that were sense-rulled, believed still in the “Atonement of blood of bulls and cows and observance of Sabbaths (Rom. 8:1-2, 6:5-7, Matt. 16:21-24).

Mark 6:13 the disciples were no Christians until the day of Pentecost. Some of the reason are:
1. Thomas asking Jesus to know the way to the Eternal Father (John 14:5-6).
2. Philip asking to know the Father (John 14:8-9).
3. The disciples calling on Christ to destroy a village with fire (Luke 9:54-56).
4. They considered Jesus as a conquering Messiah to restore the kingdom of David back to Israel (Acts 1:6).
5. Jesus charging Peter to strengthen the other disciples (Brethren) when converted to the new birth (Luke 22:31-32). This is in reference to the day of Pentecost (Acts. 1:8, Acts. 2:1-12).
6. Peter denying Jesus (Matt. 26:69-75) and cutting off Malchus’ ear (John 18:10-11).
7. Peter’s senses deceived by the on-coming big wave and sank (Matt. 14:25-32).
9. They cast lots to elect Mathias to take Judas Iscariot’s place (Acts 1:26) and God rejected him. Compare this with the appointment of the deacons when converted (Acts 6:1-6).

The unrenewed mind, such as the disciples as seen above before their spirits were recreated on Pentecost day, believed on the old covenant with its ceremonies, blood atonement, sacrifices and Sabbath observances. Thus when the Lord sent them out to preach, being dominated by the senses (2Cor. 5:7) and not renewed in mind (2Cor. 5:6, 16-17, Rom. 12:2) they merely put into practice what their reasoning faculties had registered in the law – the Holy anointing oil. Reader, read without bias (Mark 6:7-9). The command is take nothing for your journey save a staff and be shod with sandals. Now when the disciples became converted to God (recreated in spirit after Pentecost day and renewed in mind through practicing, living and doing the word) was it an Apostolic practice to use oil for their healing or anointing (Acts 9:17, 19:6-7, 8:17): those who use oil as a Christian practice are mere babies that Satan just sift as wheat (Luke. 22:31-32). When victims of such oil anointing complains of deep movements in the head, this writer always see wolves or other fowl spirits come out of the head as prayers are offered.

**Use of Holy Handkerchiefs:**

This practice by natural men claiming to be anointed by God is not only an act of spiritual criminality but a flagrant rebellion against God, against Christ, and against the word of God. Acts 19:11-12 is what these brutes quote to buttress their arguments. Read with me VERSE 12, “From his (Paul’) body were brought unto the sick handkerchiefs or aprons. That is, owners of sick folk removed these from Paul and went to touch their sick and they recovered. And note Paul’s good work in the school of Tyranus making Christ known in all Asia and God’s response, these special miracles; compare this to Acts 5:15. If God wrought these special miracles by Paul and Peter then Paul could call for handkerchiefs from believers to bless as prayer aid or Peter could enclose his shadow in a
leather bag or any enclosure for use by Christian. If Paul had blessed handkerchiefs or Peter had caged his shadow for other people, they could not have been in heaven today because God would count them as introducing a new form of idol worship to unsuspecting innocent people.

The optimist might ask, why this sweeping condemnation world wide without reservation. Hear this, an asthma patient from one of the big and popular born again churches was instantly healed as this writer offered prayers. A week later, this woman complained of an attack of this asthma feat about one o’clock each morning. I prayed, and behold I saw a dwarf demon waving a white handkerchief in her living room in Port Harcourt. We got it burnt and the attack ceased. We have burnt many holy handkerchiefs (idols) since after this revelation from all churches and other occultic sources. I prayed with a top most prophetess from another so called big born again church. I discovered that she was a prophetess from the plastic serpents I saw. When I questioned her how it happened, she said that a man of God at Aba laid hands on her, and she fell down. She added that she saw burning flames in that state for about three hours and when she regained consciousness, she found herself prophesying and healing. She said, “my right palm is heavy”, and when I checked, a serpent was in her right palm in the spirit.

Reader, count one thousand prophet, one thousand tongue speakers, perhaps only two or three are from God. All others are working with Lucifer’s spirit. Note also my previous warning not to enter any church with one, two or more flags. Satan the wise has substituted church for Juju shrines. Let everyone know this that water, scent, cross, handkerchief, candle, olive oil cannot take the place of REPENTANCE. These items, when applied in Christianity is putting old wine in new bottle (Luke 5:36-339). So Satan acts through them just like the native doctor’s charms or the occultists magical arts.

Reader, taste the works and the man before you accept as the mouth tastes food. The righteousness of God in your being is the power you have been looking for. Obtain it through repentance and be a friend of God for joy unspeakable.

THE SIN OF FORNICATION

All believers, whether we live, we live unto the Lord, and whether we die, we die unto the Lord, for we are the Lords. Therefore total submission to the Lordship of Jesus Christ over our lives is a great prize as the call demands. Power and might, guidance and protection, daily needs and confirmation of prayers all come out of the throne of power in heaven (1Chro. 29:11-12, Phil. 4:19, Matt. 18:18). We shall study one of the reasons for unanswered prayers.

Fornication or adultery in the sight of God is the act when a man or a woman lies with anyone not joined with him/her as a husband or wife to form one flesh (Gen. 2:24). Jesus, Paul, Peter and the rest of the saints repeatedly warned their followers against fornication.
What are the disastrous effects of fornication to the believers life? To this writer is revealed what is in fornication that makes God frown bitterly against it (1Cor. 7:8-9, 1Cor. 10:8). I saw in an isolated coastal jungle in the United States of America many beautiful buildings, the site of it was like a university campus. In this campus, I saw the spirits of many girls and young ladies of all races being trained in the act of seducing. And I saw that fat and short demon previously described, as the principal of this camp. These unrecreated spirits are sufficiently tutored and fully anointed with Satan’s own spirit to wreck the souls of men. These abound in every nation and they form mainly the core of the harlots. I saw also another mystery surrounding fornication. Just after my call as described, lust for fornication visibly shook my whole being. Dear reader, but for God’s grace, I would have fallen but the Lord sustained me against it. One day as I prayed it was shown to me the reason behind that insatiable desire for fornication. From the bottom of the sea I saw a pipe of great circumference sunk close to the foundation of the earth. In it were steps made with irons. At the end of the pipe, I saw a road that led into a wide tunnel. In the tunnel I saw myself chained and locked with padlocks dumped inside another small pipe. I was also dangling form a line with hooks pierced through my tongue. I also was crucified on a cross-pinned into the ground. Then there was a small one-story building. In the building were many rooms along a corridor and in each room, I was chained to a woman on a furnished bed naked and in the act. And in one room we were seated drinking wine and conversing freely. Then in the physical this woman is a precious gold in my eyes and even the woman herself unusually draws nearer to me more than mere Christian brother and sister. Since then, I have seen a thousand or more locations on land and sea involving myself and members of this ministry to commit fornication among members and eventual destruction. Another reason behind fornication is mermaid wedding. A woman who experiences being pressed down in her dreams by known or unknown face, finds herself in the water, sees buildings in her dreams or finding herself on boasts sometimes in company of a men in dreams or eats in the dream, and hears an occasional noise made like that of small fishes confined in a hole with water, at the lower womb in the physical are signs of the wedding. With men, the sign is a strange or known women having sex with him or sleeping with him in his dream.

(WARNING), Let no blind man ever ask any person if she or he experiences these signs, for some of these experiences could mean other things or nothing at times. For the woman so wedded appears in the spirit as a bride adorned for a religious wedding with the veil and hand gloves with rings on both arms and legs. The man wedded wears a white silvery cassock worn by Catholic priests with sometimes a big cross worn around the neck. As these mysteries are above a natural man’s knowledge, asking these features foolishly will lead to misquote, for you may be adding or taking away what God has said or revealed DIVINELY (Prov. 30:5-6, Deut. 4:2, 12:32, Jer. 26:2, Rev. 22:18-19). As these mermaid spirits make love to the human spirit, so the sex attraction increases. I also see among many women, a bond resembling a tear-gas tied in strings and sunk into the private part. These bonds when in operation creates itching effect that arouses all that is worst in the natural woman. These revelations are true and be accepted as the reason behind fornication attaining epidemic proportion in the world even among the so called Christians, natural church leaders and self-proclaimed men of God. After the fornication is committed what has Satan achieved?
First, all the devils, foul spirit, unclean birds, and every sort of bonds the enemy intends to wreck you are transferred into your own temple from that unbeliever you are in contact with. All unrepented Christians are unbelievers. Second, all natural men have the nature of the devil and are possessed with the spirit of devil. And for a believer being in contact with such a woman or man must have his/her temple defiled grieving the Holy Spirit in you to leave your temple. Third, let the 20th century church leaders who do not regard the law of God as anything note that as you commit that fornication, you have turned that YOUR OWN CHURCH unto Satan who will sift you and your members as chaffs (Heb. 10:26, 1Cor. 6:16-17). The Holy Spirit not in them but with them is the major reason for the dead churches, another reason is fornication. He who have ears to hear, let him hear what the spirit reveals.

Be righteous believe in God, believe in Jesus Christ, act on the Word and you will quench all of Satan’s fiery darts.

HELL

The loving, gentle, sympathetic, sacrificial saviour, who loved sinning men, so he came to die for them. He patiently, deliberately and repeatedly did teach his disciples and the great body of the church has believed that he meant us to understand that there is a dreadful stand of future punishment that all men should flee from it. Jesus announced this fact, and did not reveal this future retribution with rhetoric or philosophical definition. He bore witness to it, therefore who ever that doubts the teaching of Hell doubts the divinity of Christ.

Explain what Hell is?

Hell is the jailhouse where the wicked are locked up while under indictment until the supreme court of justice sits and passes sentences on them; them they go to the Lake of Fire (Luke 16:23, 2Pet. 2:4, Rev. 21:8). Hell is the likeness of state prison while lake of fire is the Federal prison of Eternity. When the sinner dies today, his disembodied spirit and the soul will go to Hell to remain until the second resurrection when his old body will be raised full of sin, disease and corruption (Daniel 12:3). He will enter this old body to stand before the judgement seat of Christ. The Hebrew word for Hell is “Sheol”, some other synonyms are hades, pit, lowest deep (Abyss) (Ps. 88:6). The New Testament Greek translation is hades. Hades, Sheol or Hell and grave are not the same. Grave is man made while hell is divine manifestation. Man digs grave or gueber and these are located on the surface of the earth. Man puts man to grave or gueber while God incarcerates disembodied wicked human spirits in Hell, Sheol or Hades. A clear picture of Hell is given is Isa. 14: 9-11, describing the death of Nebuchadnezzar, Emperor of Babylon and his descent to Hell. Hell is located in the third world. Demons, foul spirits, and wicked human spirits at death are sent in through a hole with an automatically opening and closing lid like a concrete mixer. The circumference of the hole is about 4ft. shreds of rubber-like materials cover the lid. Some 15ft. below the surface
is a pipe of about 3ft. circumference whose ends are not seen. Then from this pipe below, nothing is seen nor the bottom discernable

*Isa. 5:14.* The blood of Jesus covers the surrounding of the pit and joins up with the third world location of the blood of Jesus.

**Why should there be a place of confinement for the spiritual dead?**

Men and angels are eternal beings and when they become criminals they become eternal criminals. And as both are spirits, a jail is imperative when they become criminals (*2Pet. 2:4-5, Rev. 12:9*). If the criminals are not segregated, they would demoralize the New Heaven and the New Earth. Hell originally was not made for man but for Satan and the rebellious angels (*Matt.25: 41,46*). But now it has also become the place and home of the wicked human being without pardon. There is no gain saying the fact that infants will not go to Hell until they attain the age of accountability, because in the mind of justice they are saved on the ground of the finished work of Christ, though there is no scriptural proof of this. See *Ps 9:17* for the guests of Hell. Man goes to Hell because he has served Satan, and prefers Satan as his god rather than God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.

**None sent to Hell will accuse God of injustice:**

God the Father has been fair to himself, to devil, and fair to man. At the time of man’s ignorance God provided the blood covenant, a redemption that was written in the blood of bulls and goats (*Heb. 9:13*) until the coming in of the perfect redemption by the blood of Christ (*Heb. 9:10, 12, 1Cor. 13:10*). God is plain in language that every man that refuses to recognize the Lordship of Jesus Christ or confess him as saviour will go to Hell. There will be no distinction: educational test, philanthropic test or financial test is no alternative to covering of the blood of Jesus Christ: for unless one is born from above (that is receive the nature of God) he cannot enter the kingdom (*Heb. 9:27*). Man goes to Hell because he prefers Satan as god to the God of the universe. Man cannot blame God but himself for sin is more attractive to him and hell more desirable than heaven. With your eyes wide open, will you go to Hell and cry like the rich man in the story Luke 16:19-31? Read this portion as homework. It is appointed unto man once to die and judgement follows after (*Heb. 9:27, 2Cor. 5:10, Rom. 14:10*). Nothing can take the place of righteousness of God in your being. Repent.

**THE SIGNIFICANCE OF DREAMS**

The natural man’s mind receives all impulses and knowledge from the five senses of seeing, smelling, hearing, tasting and feeling which are connected with the body that is mortal, Satan-ruled. This is the reason why the natural man cannot retain God in his mind (*Rom. 1:28*) because Satan would bias his mind and cultivate it to his advantage. Conversely, the recreated spirit man with renewed mind is ruled by his recreated spirit which now have ascendancy over his senses. Dreams therefore can be classified as vanity
dreams, dreams from God and dreams from the devil. Let us study what dreams are, their intricacies, interpretation and how to pray over them.

The mysteries behind dreams and their interpretation

Dream is what one seems to see or experience during sleep. Vision on the other hand is the power of seeing and grasping the divine message in a state of trance i.e. sleep-like condition.

Vanity dreams have no meaningful interpretations, while dreams from God or from the devil have spiritual significance and interpretations (Matt. 1:20, 2:12-13). As it is in Jer. 23:13 so the devil deceives in dreams too.

The period of my separation for the gospel was a period of meaningful dreams. Some nights I would see myself air-borne with the holy bible at hand teaching large crowds. The anointing was in 1985, and in December 1984, my wife had a dream. For three consecutive nights, she saw me dead and my corpse conveyed to our house in a pick-up van. She would wake up each night tears in her eyes. This is later discovered to be Satan’s bold attempt to lure me to his occult groups or societies in order to have a testimony for his children to blaspheme against God and to bring a scandal on my name. Just two weeks after the anointing in September 1985, I saw in a dream a vast wealth of goods and property of all descriptions. Some very black men of tremendous size came out of a river and asked me to have this wealth. In the dream I replied bluntly that I was for God. They greeted my answer with derision, and I woke up. That day marked the beginning of all persecutions and tribulations. These are direct dreams (revelations) from the devil. Can the reader see who gives the vast wealth (through extortion and begging) to this 21st century fake men of God because the scripture cannot be broken (Acts. 3:6, 2Cor. 6:8-10, John 21:5-17, 2Cor. 8:9, Job 9:4).

A repented sister dreamt and saw our fellowship hall flooded and saw herself wading through the water to enter the church. This is a dream from God. The interpretation was that agents of the devil sacrificed to their father and their father, devil wrapped all of our spirits in white and black cloth, sealed off in a raw woven mat and dumped into the third world to decay.

Most people see their dead parents, friends or other acquaintances or coffins in dreams. Others see themselves in cemeteries, jungles or mangrove swamps, others still find themselves inside churches, juju shrines or in very awkward places. To the babes in Christ, these revelations come from God. All primitive people have customs such as shaving of hair for the dead, putting cloths in the coffin of the dead before burying; series of sacrifices or other traditional rituals that follow burials. These practices are abominations in the sight of God (Deut. 14:1-2, 1Pet. 2:6-9). Satan therefore takes advantage over this ignorance and confine these ignorant men’s spirit in these buried coffins and inflicts bonds (weapon) upon these confined spirits. These weapons sooner or later manifest in form of sickness or other problems.

The hereditary sickness theory is in this wise. The demons that left the deceased possesses another member of the family hence that sickness of leprosy, tuberculosis, madness etc. lingers in the family. Ignorance of demon dominion accounts for the hereditary
theory. The moment prayers are offered over these dreams, the coffins are exhumed and fire from heaven cuts the coffins open to set at liberty such incarcerated spirits and the hereditary theory is invalid.

Sometimes, one sees himself in strange environments like beautiful glass houses, eating strange foods, making love or being pressed down while asleep or on a pleasure trip in a boat. This is mermaid wedding.

And there are these group of people that dream excessively every night, finding themselves in strange towns and locations. This is one of the marks that this soul possesses the demon of the air (witch demon). As the wings of the spirit takes the human spirit out in flight, all vegetation, with towns and villages passed by reflects to the human in form of dreams; other symptoms of witch are occasional dizziness, and intermittent or prolonged pain from the heart through the back. Note that eating in the dream is mermaid wedding and not witchcraft activities.

Sometimes, one faces serious battles with other human and at a point when you are faced with imminent defeat, a cudgel or a worthless knife enters your hand and with it you win. This is a battle with the demon host and the weapon that enters your hand is the sword of God. There are two types of God’s swords—one silver and the other reddish of about \(2^{1/2}\) feet each. Devil uses the long sword found in juju shrines, which society men also use.

Most people encounter soldiers, masquerades, police, dogs, or some unidentified beasts in dreams. These are encounters with demons.

**How can one pray over dreams?**

Some of the dreams used above as samples could be vanity dreams but with this writer’s experience on millions of people since my anointing, dreams from God and dreams from the devil are defined spiritually and the difference is clear. Reader, any dream from the unrecreated human should be ignored outright. This is Holy Spirit generation and only those in sweet fellowship with God can have direct revelation from him, though in dark speeches (Num. 12:6-8). Therefore, no matter how the dream appears complicated, have that fearless boldness to kneel down and pray. And when praying, pray like this: “I thank you father because you have answered me. In the name of Jesus Christ, if this revelation has come from you let it be manifest according to your will, that joy will fill my heart. But if this revelation has come from the adversary (devil), in the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, I command it cancelled. And all demons, foul spirits connected with this dream wherever you are, in the name of Jesus Christ I command you all bound and be cast down to the Abyss (Hell). And whatever bonds, weapons involved for whatever purposes, in the name of Jesus Christ I command them loose out and be cast to the Abyss. And weapons that prove stubborn heavenly fire descend and burn them off. Holy Spirit divine, take full charge and control in Jesus Name. I thank you father because you have answered me. Take glory in all things in Jesus Name.” Amen. Note that except you yield to the devil (1John 5:18). God is a trustable father and you cannot be put to shame no matter the tricks of the devil (Rom. 10:11, Philip. 4:13).

**Warning:**
On no account should you relate a dream to an unbeliever or believe his dreams. Satan converts or keeps his human slaves through prophecies, visions and dreams (Jer. 23:13). Learn to carry yourself. Search the scriptures to know the truth of your liberty. Repent and be a co-labourer with God.

THE STATE OF THE CHURCH
The church now looks totally “Married” to the world. The world also is possessed by all kinds of devils and foul spirits, except the HOLY SPIRIT (1John 4:1). It is no marvel that Satan is not dwelling in the world but in church among Christians that HOLD FAST YOUR NAME (Rev. 2:13). The world is eating, drinking and laughing as if God’s judgement is not just at the corner; the church too is doing the same. Infact from all angles the church is fast becoming more miserable than the world because of the “Strange fire” it carries, as leadership of the church now depends on his own wisdom, own method, own opinions, own doctrine as opposed to God’s government and laws, is offering a strange fire unto the Lord God Jehovah (Lev. 10:1-2, Num. 16:31-35, 1Sam. 6:19-20). What is this strange fire the church is offering to the Lord?

“Let your women keep silence in the church, for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but they are commanded to be under obedience, as also saith the law” (1Cor. 14:34). The Law here is not the Mosaic Law or Jewish law or law of order in the synagogue but “Creation Law”. This word law was not to impose sanity on unruly Jewish women or to separate them in the synagogues. The word to speak in verse 34 and 35 must be understood. The Lord (through Paul) has not forbidden a woman to speak in tongues, to prophesy, to give word of testimony, or to pray (1Cor. 11:5). Then why is it a shame for women to speak in the church? (1Cor. 14:35). Because the word to SPEAK means to PREACH, TO TEACH, COUNSEL, TO ADDRESS the men in the church with authority. That is the shame for women to do in the churches. The Lord clearly speaks through the same Paul in 1Tim. 2:12 (But I, means the spirit of the Lord). Speaking, which is preaching, teaching, counseling, expounding and explaining the scriptures, addressing men with authority, is, therefore NOT PERMITTED UNTO WOMEN, who can only be servants of the church according to the law of creation, of its fall and of its redemption. Rom. 16:1 is clear (Titus 1:1, James 1:1 show the position of man). Adam was first formed, then Eve (1Tim. 2:13). Secondly, Adam was first created, then Eve was taken out of Adam and created for Adam (1Cor. 11:8,9, Gen. 2:7,21,22). For the fall, the woman was deceived and through her weakness and blindness, fell (1Tim. 2:14). That is also why the woman has always been a weaker vessel (1Pet. 3:7). That is the reason why God command woman long before (Moses and the Law) to put her desire toward her husband and to be under the rule of her husband thus under obedience as also says creation law (1Cor. 14:34, Gen. 3:16, Eph. 5:22, 1Cor. 11:3, Gen. 2:18). Women are redeemed however, through child bearing, that is if they continue in faith, charity and holiness with sobriety (1Tim. 2:15), they shall work to the perfecting of their souls. The seed of woman (Gen. 3:15) to bruise the head of the serpent was in this light of sobriety. Therefore, because of the law of Creation, of its fall, and of its redemption, with other scriptural portions: (1) No woman was ever placed by God in any of his governmental positions to rule over or
render decisions towards any man (Eph. 5:22-23, 1Cor. 11:3). (2) No woman was ever called by God to minister the word to men in any form except the word of testimony, the word of tongues (or interpretation) the word of prayer, and the word of prophecy. The Lord also acknowledge these four and all churches should accept them if only the woman wears a head cover on her hair as a testimony of her loyalty, subjection, and obedience to her husband (1Cor. 11:10). Pastoresses, lady-Bishops, Lady-Evangelists, lady-preachers, is the light you carry not the same kind as that of Nadab and Abihu with the best of intentions, or the men who straightened the Ark of God and light to sacrifice or of Korah and group, or of Uzzah who put forth his hand to steady-the Ark of God? (Lev. 10:1-2, Num. 16:1-3, 33-35, 1Sam. 6:19-20, 2Sam. 6:6-7). Though, these men had sincere, honest, and noble aims, they died without being given a chance to repent. These all touched with the hands of flesh that which represented the Lord God Jehovah. Besides women, let all men note that God will not allow anyone to disregard, interfere with, neglect or despise his government.

The sense-ruled mind might argue that these examples are in the Old Testament, and that we are under grace. You know this that God’s nature has not changed (Heb. 13:8). Fallen man’s nature has not changed. When Ananias and Sapphira lied to Peter about the price of their sold possession, (Acts 5:1-11), they died instantly without given the chance to repent. God and his methods of dealing with mankind has not changed. Let the Pope, the Arch-Bishop, the heavyweight man of God, the general manager, (Unrighteous church leader) note this that, when you sincerely, and honestly offered your first strange fire unto God, which he commanded you not, you were stricken dead in spirit, and since that day you are but a moving corpse (1Tim. 5:6). Incase you may argue, Ananias and his wife died physically because they lied with full knowledge, and not you that is acting in ignorance. Harden not your heart. Purge the old wine and accept the new wine to be saved.

THE SIGNIFICANCE OF DELIVERANCE

Adam gave his dominion to Satan over the universe, he gives Satan the legal right to rule man, animal and vegetation (Luke 4:6, John 14:30, Job 9:24). Man becomes a bond slave to the devil. And for an effective rule of man’s life, devil plants various bonds in the human spirit, creating diverse problems for man (Luke 13:16). Although Satan had been conquered and his dominion broken, Satan’s bonds in the spirit of the unsaved man create disbelief, doubt, rebellion, suffering and sickness. The removal of these bonds by God called deliverance is the source of salvation, in which the righteousness of God is made possible to unrighteous man (Rom. 10:10). The sin bearer’s commission was to heal the broken hearted, to open Satan’s dark prison room to let the prisoners out to give light and life back to the blind and spiritually dead, and to heal all bruises humanity has sustained from Satan’s deadly bonds (Isa.6:1). Satan’s bonds in the human spirit make man bond slave to sin. The removal of these bonds give man freedom from sin at its root to understand God and show true repentance. No man with the nature of the devil can overcome sin. Deliverance is the removal of the devil nature in man to enable him re-establish his pre-sin relationship with God through Jesus Christ. Without deliverance there is no true repentance.
Describe various bonds of Satan and their effects on the Human Spirit:
Bonds of corruption – Spiritual Death, the very nature of the devil (John 1:29, 1Pet. 1:23).

Iron: A three-square iron written devil on each side is buried in the heart of man to hinder him from the knowledge of God (1Tim. 4:2, Eph. 4:18).

Tail: A tail like that of a wolf is pencilled to every man.

Serpents: Plastic-like serpents are sunk in the human head, the head terminating at the heart and the tail coming out of the head like radio antenna. This is designed to make man receive messages from the demons. These three types of bounds are common to every natural man. These are the signs of spiritual death. Hatred, lying, deceit and revenge are the first manifestation.

Witch Appearance: The human spirit is decorated with pierces of cloth tied around the head, wrists, and ankle joints. A cloth sewn about 3 or 4 layers is worn around the waist down to the knee. The whole picture resembles a damsel adorned for a kind of dance (Iria) in a community in Southern Nigeria. The witch demon is made up of a thick black belt of 2 inches wide and 1 1/2 inch thick worn around the chest with two wings at the back. This demon controls the human spirit for the destruction of other humans. The possessed human is extremely wicked and would ever stand to rebel against God (Eph. 6:12, 1Sam. 15:23). Under the law God’s command was to kill any man found with that demon who have power to destroy others, but under Christianity we have been given the power to deliver them by casting the demon out of them thereby saving them. Their chests are filled with creatures that look like bees and small turkeys, and in the belly, there is a big bird that look like kite. These unclean birds form part of his powers.

Mar-maid Wedding: The woman’s spirit wears the full attire of a lady dressed for a so-called Christian wedding; the veil, gloves, rings etc. And man’s spirit that is wedded wears a white slivery cassock as worn by the Catholic priests with a big cross-worn over his neck. This demon accounts for the insatiable desire for sex among most humans. It is instrumental to divorce cases. At the lower base of the abdomen is nearly all types of fish without fin. The woman experiences occasional noise because of the presence of these fish in the lower part of the abdomen (Lev. 11:10-12). This is a major factor for people producing children for the devil instead for God. These fishes are in bonds with the spirit of Devil. These mar-maid spirits are more in the Niger Delta area of Nigeria and in the forest of Brazil.
Bond of Poverty: The spirit is covered with pieces of old cloths sewn together. The picture looks like a large masquerade covered with cloths or like the domestic fowl with outstretched feathers.
Drunkenness: Several empty alcoholic bottles are tied around the neck and internally, many more in several parts of the body.

Glass Crate: The human spirit is encaged in a high brown glass crate for offenses against Satan’s government. This could be as a result of grieving Satan’s counterfeit spirit or offending his anointed ones (Rev. 16:13).

Devil’s Prophecy, Tongues and Dreams: several brownish plastic-like serpents sunk through the head terminating at the heart with the tail coming out as radio antenna serves as means of receiving messages from the devil. Thus many say God lays in my heart. For the prophet, three are on either side of the head with a bigger one in front and for a dreamer, there are two on either side and one in front. This accounts for most of the so-call churches ruled by carnal and blind leaders as training grounds for human spirits to be educated for use by the devil just as the spiritualist and the medium houses (2Cor. 11:14-15). Satan is indeed the deceiver of the whole world (Rev. 12:9). Remember that prophecy, tongues and dreams are divine acts of God for the edification of the church of Christ. The Holy Spirit distributes these gifts to repented and worthy temples for testimonies. No sinner has the gift of the Holy Spirit and no sinner can be God’s spokesman. Any prophet with fruits of unrighteousness is of the devil (John 14:17, Acts 2:38, James 3:11-12).

Spiritual state of Society Man: Besides the general features of spiritual death found in every human, the idolator, occultists, native doctors, every society man, etc, show additional peculiar distinctive features in their spirits. They are always identified with a red over flowing cassock with a naked long sword hanging on the waist identical to the physical knighthood attire. These men are directly in the service of the devil. They are called demon-rulled men.

How the Blood and Water from the body of Jesus are preserved:

The blood is preserved in a large rectangular foundation work that looks like a blood landscape with many compartments located outside the Earth and near to the heavenly throne. On one side of this network is a thick and high wall made of the blood. And midway from the wall upward is a small enclosure like a giant cupboard without lid. Descending down wards in a slanting slope the blood in another wall-like structure, terminates meters below into another vast area covered with the blood. At the foot of this slanting slope, cool water from the body of Jesus comes out almost in solid form to dampen pains arising from Satan’s vicious attacks. Two hoses with needle-like metals at the tips descend from an unknown source. These transfused the blood and the water to the human through the elbow joints. This vast area covered with the blood nearly reaches the entrance of the Abyss. From the wall of the high rectangular block structure and a good distance away and upwards is another big wall of the blood like a ridge slopping steeply on either side. The right slope ends at what looks like a sea. Above this vast area is another, resembling a big pipe but ten times wider than the biggest pipe with small holes through which cool water come out to stop extreme temperatures in the human. Although this blood is preserved outside the earth it is readily accessible to every man on earth (1John 5:6-8).

Processes of deliverance and the role of the Holy Spirit:
On command the spirit of the human is taken up into the blood and stands on the rectangular structure wall. The blood of Jesus fills the spirit, seen like a white bottle filled with palm oil. The blood makes every bonds, demons and foul spirits powerless (Heb. 9:12-14, Rev. 18:2).

On command, the spirit moves up to the top of the pillar (rectangular block) on the right side and plunges into the blood and sinks completely. Fire from heaven will ignite the bonds and the human spirit alone moves steadily out of the blood. If a witch, by this time, the wings shows, at the centre of the wall fire from heaven burns and cuts the arms of the demon like a thick black metal, a hand appears and removes the wings at the back and is cast into Abyss. The blood of Jesus seals up the sore formed by the belt-like arm. Some witches have about 3 or 4 ladders of about 2\(\frac{1}{2}\) ft long and 6 inches wide attached to the wings.

On command, the head, chest and indeed every part of the spirit is opened and all bonds, demons, and foul spirits ordered out into the Abyss.

The spirit again is sent to the high steep wall that looks like a ridge. Here, all demons and foul spirits connected with the human stands in a line opposite to the human spirit separated only by a red ribbon. Demons still left in the sea through the left slope and those left on land through the right slope are commanded up to the wall and are held bound. Those witches sitting on a golden chair are commanded off, and the demon receives the chairs. The plastic-like serpents are ordered out and the demons receive them. The holes from the head left by the removed serpents are covered with the blood. If it is mar-maid wedding from the steep slope wall, the veil moves out from the victim’s head and travels down to a house where that spirit goes to in the water and is removed to Abyss. It is always found eating.

The spirit is returned to the wall on the rectangular structure, the wolf tail penciled to his buttocks is removed with fire from heaven. On command, the back at shoulder level will open and a landing pad is removed.

The spirit is sent to the cupboard like structure made with the blood to receive baptism of the Holy Spirit to recreate the damages. Here, the heart is opened and the 3-squared iron gets out of the heart and is replaced with an emblem written JESUS CHRIST. The human spirit receives the baptism of the Holy Spirit but not the indwelling of the Holy Spirit. The latter comes after true repentance and water baptism (Acts. 2:38).